1957

SCHOOL CLASSICS
EDITED UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF
WILLIAM C. COLLAR AND JOHN TETLOW

THE NINTH BOOK

OF

VERGIL'S AENEID

Vergilius Maro, Publius

EDITED FOR THE USE OF SCHOOLS

BY

EDWARD H. CUTLER, A.M.
PRINCIPAL OF PREPARATORY SCHOOL, NEWTON, MASS.

BOSTON, U.S.A., AND LONDON
GINN & COMPANY, PUBLISHERS
The Athenæum Press
1897

PREFACE.

In the preparation of the present work the effort has been made to follow as closely as possible the methods proposed by the editors-in-chief of the series of School Classics to which it belongs. In pursuance of this course personal opinions on points comparatively unimportant have yielded cheerfully, as they should, to uniformity of treatment. For instance, the editor of this work would not otherwise have listed together in the Vocabulary words beginning with *i* vowel, and those beginning with *i* consonant.

Although in an elementary text-book it would have been inappropriate to emphasize matters of purely linguistic interest, attention has been called occasionally in the Notes to the coördinate use of the passive voice as middle, and of the active with a reflexive object. The Romance languages in their numerous reflexive verbs furnish, in analytic form, perfect illustration of the development of the middle voice, both direct and indirect, and of the relation of the middle voice to the passive. A few suggestive examples from the French have been given in the Notes.

Dr. Tetlow's Vocabulary to the eighth book of the Aeneid is probably the only work embodying the most recent views in etymology, in which the derivation of verbals in *-us* has been treated systematically and consistently. Some he refers to roots, and others to verbs, but in every case for a definite reason. In the Vocabulary of the present work the editor has been permitted, in the exercise of his own judgment, to refer all such nouns to the verbs.

The complete conjugation of a verb is made up of forms derived from the same root or stem at different periods and in different ways, but for convenience grouped together. In referring to the verb the verbal in *-us*, it is meant simply that the word belongs closely to the same group. It is believed by the editor to be identical with the supine, a noun often found in other forms than the accusative and the ablative (locative) singular. Since the supine is now universally recognized as a noun, it seems reasonable that nouns like *audītus* and *vīsus*, for instance, should not be considered different words when in the ablative, and when in the nominative with identical meaning. Nor should it be an objection that such nouns have often become concrete, or even collective, and that they are more commonly used as such than as pure abstract verbals. A similar change of meaning, or union of such meanings in one word, is common in all languages.

The traditional treatment of the supine as a special form of the verb appears ascribable to two causes. First,

the accusative form is sometimes followed by the same case as the verb. But a like construction is found with other words whose intimate connection was felt with the verb-group, — with verbal adjectives in *-bundus* and with verbal nouns in *-tiō*. Second, it is used in the accusative to denote purpose. But this is a survival of the accusative of limit, or goal of motion, a construction familiar in Homer, and in Latin persisting in the names of towns and in a few other words in common use, as *rūs* and *domum*.

It may possibly be said that the view here presented should lead to abolishing the supine entirely. The editor would have no objection to such a step; but the regular use of the word in forming the future infinitive passive would still justify recognizing it as in its derivation belonging to the verb-group.[1]

Except in the instance mentioned derivation has been given, with few exceptions, as in Lewis's Elementary

[1] In the Notes on line 241, —

. . . si fortuna permittitis uti,
quaesitum Aenean . . .

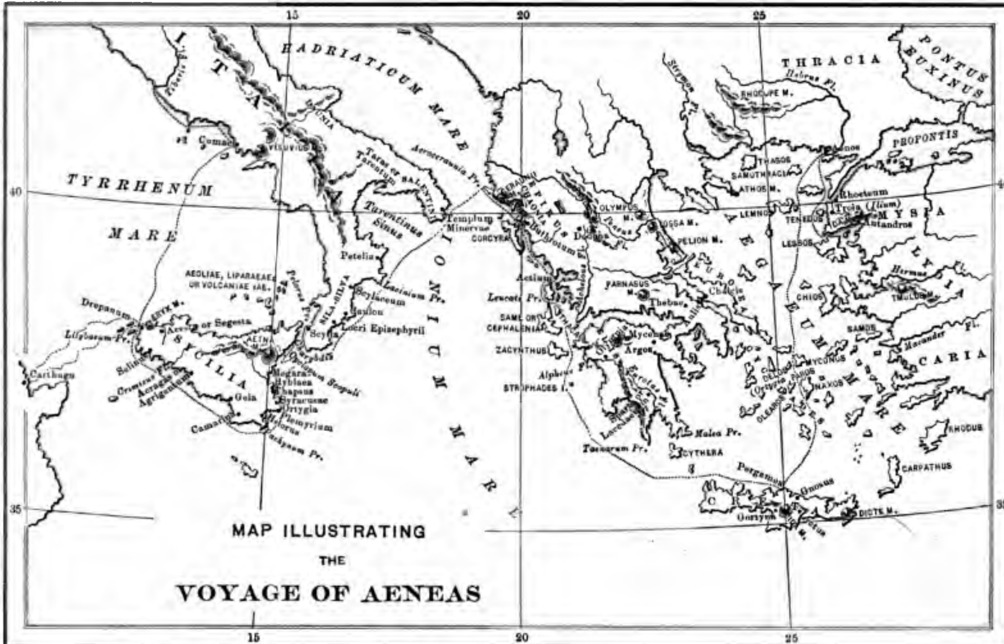
in order not to confuse the pupil by any novel view, *quaesitum* is called a supine. It would seem more reasonable to consider it a verbal noun in apposition with *fortuna uti*: "if . . . , that is, if you accord me the going-to-seek . . . ." If it were not one of the comparatively few instances extant in which the 'supine' takes an object, this view would probably be accepted.

Some of the verbals in question are found in supine constructions only, but these are probably less numerous than recognized verbal nouns which are found in the ablative only, or in the accusative and the ablative.

Latin Dictionary. The above statement in reference to *-us* nouns is made to relieve of responsibility on this point the editors of the series, Messrs. Collar and Tetlow, whose courtesy and whose valuable suggestions the writer gratefully acknowledges.

EDWARD H. CUTLER.

NEWTON, November, 1896.



MAP ILLUSTRATING

THE

VOYAGE OF AENEAS

STORY OF BOOKS I.–VIII.

I. — The Aeneid opens with the events of the seventh summer after the fall of Troy. Aeneas, who, as the chosen instrument of the Fates, is to found a mighty nation in Italy, is still seeking his future home, and has just departed with his fleet from the shores of Sicily. The successful termination of his voyage seems almost assured, when Juno, who has pursued him through his seven years' wanderings with relentless hostility, and who is now roused to a fever of jealous hatred at the prospect of his final triumph, again appears, determined to thwart his plans and blast his hopes. By flattering promises she prevails upon Aeolus, king of the winds, to raise a tempest for the destruction of the Trojan fleet. The tempest is at its height and the Trojans are in imminent peril, when Neptune interposes to rebuke the winds and calm the troubled waters. At length, spent with toil, Aeneas and his followers find refuge in a sheltered harbor and effect a landing.

The shore which the Trojans have reached is the coast of Africa, where Queen Dido, driven from Tyre by the monstrous crimes of her brother, is founding the city of Carthage. At the intercession of Venus, the mother of Aeneas, Jupiter implants in the heart of Dido a kindly feeling toward the strangers who have arrived on her coast, and thus prepares the way for their hospitable reception. On the following day, the queen graciously receives Aeneas in the presence of her nobles, and soon is inspired with passionate love for him through the secret machinations of Venus. At a banquet

celebrated in his honor, she invites him to tell the story of the siege of Troy and of his seven years' wanderings.

II. — To an audience hushed in breathless silence Aeneas tells his story. At the close of the ten years' siege of Troy, the Greeks, under pretence of propitiating Pallas by a votive offering, built a huge wooden horse and filled it with warriors. Beguiled by the cunning lies of a pretended deserter from the Greek force, the Trojans dragged this horse into their city. Under cover of the night, the armed men descended from the horse, the gates of the city were opened, and the whole army of the Greeks rushed in. The citizens, now buried in sleep and incapable of resistance, were ruthlessly butchered; Priam's palace was stormed and sacked, and Priam himself slain; and Aeneas, after vainly endeavoring with a devoted band of followers to stem the tide of murderous slaughter, took refuge, with his father Anchises, his son Iulus, and a crowd of fugitives, on the neighboring hills. Here, under comforting assurances from the gods of a brighter future, they made preparations for a voyage to the distant and unknown western land, Hesperia, where the Fates had decreed that their descendants should become a mighty nation.

III. — At the opening of the following summer, the Trojans, having now built and equipped their fleet, embarked for their long voyage. Having no definite knowledge of the situation of the land to which they were to direct their course, they first sailed to the coast of Thrace, but were there warned to depart by a voice from the grave of the murdered Polydorus. They therefore consulted the oracle of Apollo at Delos; but, misinterpreting the response, they next proceeded to Crete, whence they were soon driven by the outbreak of a pestilence. They were on the point of sending messengers to Delos to find how they had offended the gods, when the Penates appeared to Aeneas in a vision to inform him that Italy, not Crete, was

their destined home. Accordingly they next set sail for Italy, but were driven on the shores of the Strophades. Here the malignant Celaeno, queen of the Harpies, filled them with dismay by the prediction that, before they should succeed in founding the city promised by the Fates, they would be compelled by hunger to gnaw their very tables. Their next landing-place was Buthrotum, on the coast of Epirus. Here Helenus, the seer, told them that the shore on which they should find a white sow, with a litter of thirty young, lying in the shade of the trees, would be the limit of their wanderings and the site of their permanent abode. Avoiding Scylla and Charybdis, as they continued their voyage, and escaping the giant Cyclopes, they finally reached the harbor of Drepanum on the western coast of Sicily. "I had just departed from Sicily," says Aeneas in conclusion, "when Heaven drove me on your shores."

IV. — As Aeneas tells his story, Dido's admiration and love for the hero of such perilous adventures mount higher. She makes a confidante of her sister Anna, who fans the flame by warm expressions of approval and sympathy. Juno, too, seeing in a union between Aeneas and Dido a possible means of overreaching Destiny and securing for Carthage the gift of universal sway that has been awarded by the Fates to Rome, joins with Venus in a plot for promoting such a union. This purpose they accomplish, and the royal pair are united.

Forthwith the mischievous consequences are seen in the infatuation of the royal lovers. Aeneas forgets in Dido's society the high destiny that awaits him, and Dido no longer finds pleasure in watching over her newly established government. In the midst of this idle dalliance, Mercury, despatched by Jupiter, rudely awakens Aeneas from his dreamy self-indulgence and rouses him to action. Aeneas, restored to a sense of responsibility for the future of his race, gives orders to his men

to prepare the fleet for sailing. Tearful messages from the queen and stormy interviews follow; but neither entreaties nor reproaches can move the Trojan leader from his purpose. At last the fleet sets sail, and Dido, overcome by grief and shame, falls on her sword and expires on the funeral pile which she has erected.

V. — Hardly is the fleet of Aeneas out of sight of land, when a storm arises, which drives the ships on the coast of Sicily. It is the anniversary of Anchises' death, and by providential guidance, as it would seem, the Trojans have on this date reached the spot which will forever be hallowed as the final resting-place of their revered counsellor. What can be more fitting than that they should make sacrifices and celebrate funeral games in his honor? Accordingly, after appropriate sacrifices, Aeneas institutes a series of contests. The first is a spirited boat-race, in which Cloanthus is the winner; the second is a foot-race, in which Euryalus, through the questionable generosity of his friend Nisus, gains the first prize; the third is a boxing-match, in which the braggart champion Dares is severely punished by the sturdy old Entellus; the fourth is a contest in archery, in which the shaft of the aged Acestes bursts into flame in mid-air. Finally, the youth, under the leadership of Iulus, execute certain equestrian movements known as the "game of Troy."

At this point, the joy of the spectators is turned into dismay by a calamity that had well-nigh proved fatal. Through the instigation of Juno, the Trojan women, who have been left by themselves on the sea-shore during the progress of the games, seized with an uncontrollable longing for release from further wanderings, set fire to the ships of the fleet. Four ships are thus destroyed, so that it becomes necessary for Aeneas to leave behind a part of his followers in Sicily. At night the spirit of Anchises appears to him in a vision and bids him

undertake a journey to the lower world on his arrival at Cumae, that father and son may confer together there, and that Aeneas may learn what Fate has in store for him and his descendants. The remaining ships, with the hardier spirits on board, at length set sail once more for Italy.

VI. — On reaching the shores of Cumae, Aeneas makes his way to the temple of Apollo to consult the sibyl Deiphobe. In response to his appeal for aid, she gives him directions for finding the golden bough which is to be his passport in the under-world, and, when he has found it, accompanies him on his journey thither. Having offered due sacrifices to the gods of the lower world, they enter together the mouth of the cavernous passage which leads to the realms of Pluto. Passing on their way the shadowy forms of many monsters of appalling aspect, they reach at length the river Styx, and are ferried over its waters by the grisly Charon. Beyond the Styx they find three distinct areas or enclosures: a neutral region including the Fields of Mourning, Tartarus the place of torment, and Elysium the abode of the blest. In Elysium Anchises dwells. Here the sight of the river Lethe and of the vast multitude of spirits that are thronging to drink of its waters leads Anchises to unfold to Aeneas the mysteries of expiation and the transmigration of souls. They go on and ascend an eminence overlooking the moving host, and here Anchises points out to Aeneas his future descendants, as they pass in review, and acquaints him with their destiny. The long line of distinguished Romans includes Augustus Caesar, and closes with the young Marcellus, whose early promise and recent death were fresh in the memories of Vergil's contemporaries. At length, by the ivory gate of exit, Aeneas returns to the upper world and rejoins his companions.

VII. — Skirting the shores of Italy, the fleet of Aeneas at length reaches the mouth of the Tiber. The Trojans land,

gather some native fruits, which they heap up on broad wheaten cakes, and refresh themselves with this food under the hospitable shade of a lofty tree. After eating the fruits, they are about to break and eat the wheaten cakes also, when Iulus exclaims: "Why, we are eating our tables!". This is at once recognized as the harmless fulfilment of the dread prophecy of Celaeno; and for the first time the weary Trojans rejoice in the assurance that their wanderings are at an end. They have reached the promised Hesperia.

At the time of Aeneas's arrival, Latinus is king in Latium. His daughter Lavinia is betrothed to Turnus, king of the Rutuli, a suitor favored by the queen Amata. But Latinus has a misgiving, for the oracle of Faunus, his prophetic sire, has declared that Lavinia is to wed a foreigner and become the mother of a posterity that shall rule the world. Accordingly, when Aeneas sends an embassy with overtures of friendship, Latinus graciously receives the envoys and cordially accepts the proffered alliance.

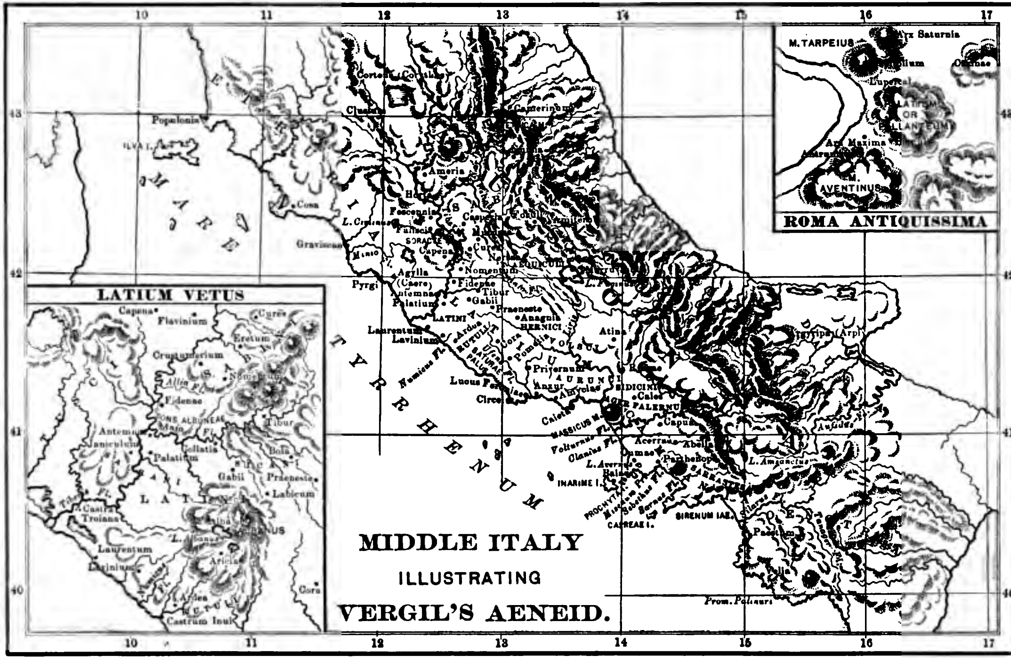
At this point, Juno again interposes to wreck the fortunes of the hated Trojans. She sends Alecto, one of the Furies, who incites Amata to stir up the matrons of Latium, and afterward goads Turnus to vengeance. Iulus, too, while hunting, kills a favorite stag, and thereby rouses to fury Tyrrhus, keeper of the royal herds. At the instigation of Tyrrhus, the peasantry take up arms. A conflict is precipitated in which two shepherds are slain by the Trojans. The whole country is instantly in arms, and Latinus is urged on every hand to declare war against the strangers. Remonstrance is unavailing, and the aged king shuts himself up in his palace and lays down the reins of government.

The book closes with a long account of the mustering of the Italian tribes for war against the Trojans.

VIII. — Turnus, assuming charge of the war with the Trojans, sends an envoy to seek the aid of Diomed, who since

the fall of Troy has founded the city of Argyripa in Apulia. Meanwhile at the Trojan camp the river god Tiber appears to Aeneas in a dream, and, predicting the ultimate success of his enterprise, directs him to proceed up the river and seek the alliance of the Arcadian king Evander at Pallanteum, the future site of Rome. The following evening Aeneas sails up the river, and reaches Pallanteum the next day at noon. He finds Evander engaged in a festival in honor of Hercules. He is welcomed as a distant relative, a renowned hero, and the son of the distinguished Anchises, and accepts the invitation of Evander to participate in the feast. In explanation of the origin of the festival Evander recites the story of Cacus. At night Aeneas sleeps in the humble abode of Evander. Meanwhile his mother Venus visits Vulcan, and succeeds in persuading him to forge armor for her son. Under the superintendence of Vulcan the Cyclopes begin the task.

On the morrow Evander, promising from his own feeble resources a band of cavalry under the command of his son Pallas, informs Aeneas of the opportunity presented him by the Fates to become the leader of a large and already organized army. He tells him that the Etruscans have rebelled against the tyrant Mezentius, and are encamped on the sea-coast awaiting the foreign leader, without whose aid, as they are warned by the gods, their enterprise cannot succeed. Aeneas is doubtless the leader intended by the Fates. Encouraged by a favorable portent in the sky, Aeneas sends back his vessels, and sets out on his march across the country with Pallas and his horsemen for the camp of the Etruscans at Caere. At night-fall the band encamps, and while Aeneas is engaged in meditation apart from his companions, he is visited by his mother Venus, who presents him the splendid helmet, coat-of-mail, greaves, spear, and shield that have been wrought for him by Vulcan. The remainder of the book is devoted to a description of the elaborate historical and symbolical ornamentation of the shield.


MIDDLE ITALY
ILLUSTRATING
VERGIL'S AENEID.
ROMA ANTIQUISSIMA
M. TARPEIUS
Arx Saturnia
Lupercal
OR
M.
AVENTINUS
Arx Maxima
LATIUM VETUS
Capena
Flavinium
Eretum
Crustumerium
Fidenae
Antemnae
Janiculum
Palatium
Collatia
Tibur
Bola
Gabii
Praeneste
Labicum
Castra Troiana
Laurentum
Lavinium
Aricia
L. Albanus
Ardea
Castrum Inui
Cora
Populonia
MARE
Cosa
Graviscae
Clusium
Ameria
Fescennia
L. Ciminus
SORACTE
Capena
Nomentum
Agylla
(Caere)
Pyrgi
Antemnae
Palatium
Fidenae
Tibur
Gabii
Praeneste
Anagnia
HERNICI
LATINI
Laurentum
Lavinium
Ardea
RUTULI
Numicus Fl.
TYRRHENUM
Luous Feroniae
Circei
Privernum
Anxur
Amyclae
AURUNCI
Atina
SIDICINI
Cales
Caieta
MASSICUS M.
Capua
Volturnus Fl.
Acerrae
Abella
Clanius Fl.
Cumae
L. Avernus
Baiae
Parthenope
INARIME I.
PROCHYTA
CAPREAE I.
SIRENUM IAE.
L. Amsanctus
Paestum
Velia
Prom. Palinuri
Arpi
Aufidus
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
40
41
42
43

P. VERGILI MARONIS

AENEIDOS

LIBER NONUS.

ATQUE ea diversa penitus dum parte geruntur,
Irim de caelo misit Saturnia Iuno
audacem ad Turnum. Luco tum forte parentis
Pilumni Turnus sacrata valle sedebat.
Ad quem sic roseo Thaumantias ore locuta est:
'Turne, quod optanti divum promittere nemo
auderet, volvenda dies en attulit ultro.
Aeneas, urbe et sociis et classe relicta,
sceptra Palatini sedemque petit Euandri.
Nec satis: extremas Corythi penetravit ad urbes,
Lydorumque manum conlectos armat agrestis.
Quid dubitas? Nunc tempus equos, nunc poscere currus.
Rumpe moras omnis et turbata adripe castra.'

2. Repeated from V. 606. — 7, **volvenda dies.** Cf. I. 269: *magnus volvendis mensibus orbis.* — 8, **urbe.** Cf. VII. 157: *Ipse humili designat moenia fossa, moliturque locum, primasque in litore sedes castrorum in morem pinnis atque aggere cingit.* — 10, **Corythi.** Cf. VII. 209: (*Dardanum*) *Corythi Tyrrhena ab sede profectum aurea nunc solio stellantis regia caeli accipit.* — 11, **Lydorum.** Cf. VIII. 479: *Lydia quondam gens . . . iugis insedit Etruscis.* — 13. Cf. IV. 569: *Heia age, rumpe moras.*

Dixit, et in caelum paribus se sustulit alis,
ingentemque fuga secuit sub nubibus arcum.
Agnovit iuvenis, duplicisque ad sidera palmas
sustulit, ac tali fugientem est voce secutus:
'Iri, decus caeli, quis te mihi nubibus actam
detulit in terras? Unde haec tam clara repente
tempestas? Medium video discedere caelum
palantisque polo stellas. Sequor omina tanta,
quisquis in arma vocas.' Et sic effatus ad undam
processit summoque hausit de gurgite lymphas,
multa deos orans, oneravitque aethera votis.
Iamque omnis campis exercitus ibat apertis,
dives equum, dives pictai vestis et auri;
Messapus primas acies, postrema coercent
Tyrrhidae iuvenes, medio dux agmine Turnus
vertitur arma tenens, et toto vertice supra est;
ceu septem surgens sedatis amnibus altus
per tacitum Ganges, aut pingui flumine Nilus
cum refluit campis et iam se condidit alveo.
Hic subitam nigro glomerari pulvere nubem
prospiciunt Teucri, ac tenebras insurgere campis.
Primus ab adversa conclamat mole Caicus:
'Quis globus, o cives, caligine volvitur atra?
Ferte citi ferrum, date tela, ascendite muros,
hostis adest, heia!' Ingenti clamore per omnis

14, 15. Cf. V. 657: *dea se paribus per caelum sustulit alis, ingentemque fuga secuit sub nubibus arcum.* — **27, Messapus.** Cf. VIII. 6: *Ductores primi Messapus et Ufens.* — **29.** Repeated from VII. 784. — **35, Caicus.** Cf. I. 183: *celsis in puppibus arma Caici.* — **37.** Cf. IV. 594: *Ferte citi flammas, date tela.*

condunt se Teucri portas et moenia complent.
Namque ita discedens praeceperat optimus armis
Aeneas: si qua interea fortuna fuisset,
neu struere auderent aciem neu credere campo;
castra modo et tutos servarent aggere muros.
Ergo etsi conferre manum pudor iraque monstrat,
obiciunt portas tamen, et praecepta facessunt,
armatique cavis exspectant turribus hostem.
Turnus, ut ante volans tardum praecesserat agmen,
viginti lectis equitum comitatus et urbi
improvisus adest; maculis quem Thracius albis
portat equus, cristaque tegit galea aurea rubra.
'Ecquis erit, mecum, iuvenes, qui primus in hostem —
en,' ait, et iaculum attorquens emittit in auras,
principium pugnae, et campo sese arduus infert.
Clamore excipiunt socii fremituque sequuntur
horrisono: Teucrum mirantur inertia corda,
non aequo dare se campo, non obvia ferre
arma viros, sed castra fovere. Huc turbidus atque huc
lustrat equo muros aditumque per avia quaerit.
Ac veluti pleno lupus insidiatus ovili
cum fremit ad caulas, ventos perpessus et imbris,
nocte super media; tuti sub matribus agni
balatum exercent; ille asper et improbus ira
saevit in absentis, conlecta fatigat edendi
ex longo rabies et siccae sanguine fauces:
haud aliter Rutulo muros et castra tuenti
ignescunt irae, duris dolor ossibus ardet,

49. Cf. V. 565: *quem Thracius albis portat equus bicolor maculis.* — 53. Cf. G. II. 145: *equus campo sese arduus infert.*

qua temptet ratione aditus, et qua via clausos
excutiat Teucros vallo atque effundat in aequum.
Classem, quae lateri castrorum adiuncta latebat,
aggeribus saeptam circum et fluvialibus undis,
invadit, sociosque incendia poscit ovantis,
atque manum pinu flagranti fervidus implet.
Tum vero incumbunt, urget praesentia Turni,
atque omnis facibus pubes accingitur atris.
Diripuere focos; piceum fert fumida lumen
taeda et commixtam Volcanus ad astra favillam.

Quis deus, o Musae, tam saeva incendia Teucris
avertit? Tantos ratibus quis depulit ignes?
Dicite. Prisca fides facto, sed fama perennis.
Tempore quo primum Phrygia formabat in Ida
Aeneas classem, et pelagi petere alta parabat,
ipsa deum fertur genetrix Berecyntia magnum
vocibus his adfata Iovem: 'Da, nate, petenti,
quod tua cara parens domito te poscit Olympo.
Pinea silva mihi, multos dilecta per annos;
lucus in arce fuit summa, quo sacra ferebant,
nigranti picea trabibusque obscurus acernis:
has ego Dardanio iuveni, cum classis egeret,
laeta dedi; nunc sollicitam timor anxius angit.
Solve metus atque hoc precibus sine posse parentem:
neu cursu quassatae ullo neu turbine venti
vincantur; prosit nostris in montibus ortas.'

72. Cf. VII. 397: *Ipsa inter medias flagrantem fervida pinum sustinet.* — **80, 81.** Cf. III. 5: *classemque sub ipsa Antandro et Phrygiae molimur montibus Idae.* — **82, genetrix Berecyntia.** Cf. VI. 784: *Berecyntia mater invehitur curru Phrygias turrita per urbes.*

Filius huic contra, torquet qui sidera mundi :
'O genetrix, quo fata vocas, aut quid petis istis?
Mortaline manu factae immortale carinae
fas habeant, certusque incerta pericula lustret
Aeneas? Cui tanta deo permissa potestas?
Immo ubi defunctae finem portusque tenebunt
Ausonios olim, quaecumque evaserit undis,
Dardaniumque ducem Laurentia vexerit arva,
mortalem eripiam formam magnique iubebo
aequoris esse deas, qualis Nereia Doto
et Galatea secant spumantem pectore pontum.'
Dixerat idque ratum Stygii per flumina fratris,
per pice torrentis atraque voragine ripas
adnuit, et totum nutu tremefecit Olympum.
  Ergo aderat promissa dies et tempora Parcae
debita complerant, cum Turni iniuria Matrem
admonuit ratibus sacris depellere taedas.
Hic primum nova lux oculis offulsit, et ingens
visus ab Aurora caelum transcurrere nimbus
Idaeique chori ; tum vox horrenda per auras
excidit, et Troum Rutulorumque agmina complet :
'Ne trepidate meas, Teucri, defendere navis,
neve armate manus : maria ante exurere Turno
quam sacras dabitur pinus. Vos ite solutae,
ite deae pelagi : genetrix iubet.' Et sua quaeque

93. Cf. IV. 268: *deum . . . regnator, caelum ac terras qui numine torquet;* Ciris, 520: *deum rex, omnia qui imperio, terras, mare, sidera, versat.* — **103.** Cf. V. 594: *per maria umida nando Carpathium Libycumque secant.* — **104.** Cf. VI. 323: *Cocyti stagna alta vides Stygiamque paludem, di cuius iurare timent et fallere numen.*

continuo puppes abrumpunt vincula ripis,
delphinumque modo demersis aequora rostris
ima petunt. Hinc virgineae — mirabile monstrum —
quot prius aeratae steterant ad litora prorae
reddunt se totidem facies pontoque feruntur.
  Obstipuere animis Rutuli, conterritus ipse
turbatis Messapus equis, cunctatur et amnis
rauca sonans revocatque pedem Tiberinus ab alto.
At non audaci Turno fiducia cessit;
ultro animos tollit dictis atque increpat ultro:
'Troianos haec monstra petunt, his Iuppiter ipse
auxilium solitum eripuit, non tela neque ignes
exspectant Rutulos. Ergo maria invia Teucris,
nec spes ulla fugae: rerum pars altera adempta est.
Terra autem in nostris manibus, tot milia gentes
arma ferunt Italae. Nil me fatalia terrent,
si qua Phryges prae se iactant, responsa deorum:
sat fatis Venerique datum, tetigere quod arva
fertilis Ausoniae Troes. Sunt et mea contra
fata mihi, ferro sceleratam exscindere gentem,
coniuge praerepta: nec solos tangit Atridas
iste dolor, solisque licet capere arma Mycenis.
— Sed periisse semel satis est. — Peccare fuisset
ante satis, penitus modo non genus omne perosos
femineum: quibus haec medii fiducia valli
fossarumque morae, leti discrimina parva,
dant animos. At non viderunt moenia Troiae

118. Cf. VI. 4: *litora curvae praetexunt puppes.* — **121.** Repeated in X. 223.— **143, leti discrimina parva.** Cf. III. 685: ***inter utramque viam leti discrimine parvo.***

Neptuni fabricata manu considere in ignis?
Sed vos, o lecti, ferro quis scindere vallum
apparat, et mecum invadit trepidantia castra?
Non armis mihi Volcani, non mille carinis
est opus in Teucros; addant se protinus omnes
Etrusci socios; tenebras et inertia furta
Palladii, caesis summae custodibus arcis,
ne timeant, nec equi caeca condemur in alvo:
luce palam certum est igni circumdare muros.
Haud sibi cum Danais rem faxo et pube Pelasga
esse putent, decimum quos distulit Hector in annum.
Nunc adeo, melior quoniam pars acta diei,
quod superest, laeti bene gestis corpora rebus
procurate, viri, et pugnam sperate parari.'
Interea vigilum excubiis obsidere portas
cura datur Messapo et moenia cingere flammis.
Bis septem Rutuli, muros qui milite servent,
delecti; ast illos centeni quemque sequuntur
purpurei cristis iuvenes auroque corusci.
Discurrunt variantque vices, fusique per herbam
indulgent vino et vertunt crateras aënos.
Conlucent ignes, noctem custodia ducit
insomnem ludo.

145, considere in ignis. Cf. II. 624: *mihi visum considere in ignis Ilium.* — 151. Cf. II. 165: *avellere templo Palladium, caesis summae custodibus arcis.* — **152, equi caeca condemur in alvo.** Cf. II. 18: *delecta virum sortiti corpora furtim includunt caeco lateri, penitusque cavernas ingentis uterumque armato milite complent.* — 155. Cf. XI. 289: *Hectoris . . . manu victoria Graium . . . in decimum vestigia rettulit annum.* — **164, 165, fusique per herbam indulgent vino.** Cf. I. 214: *fusique per herbam implentur veteris Bacchi.*

Haec super e vallo prospectant Troes et armis
alta tenent, nec non trepidi formidine portas
explorant, pontisque et propugnacula iungunt,
tela gerunt. Instant Mnestheus acerque Serestus,
quos pater Aeneas, si quando adversa vocarent,
rectores iuvenum et rerum dedit esse magistros.
Omnis per muros legio sortita periclum
excubat exercetque vices, quod cuique tuendum est.
Nisus erat portae custos, acerrimus armis,
Hyrtacides, comitem Aeneae quem miserat Ida
venatrix iaculo celerem levibusque sagittis;
et iuxta comes Euryalus, quo pulchrior alter
non fuit Aeneadum Troiana neque induit arma,
ora puer prima signans intonsa iuventa.
His amor unus erat, pariterque in bella ruebant:
tum quoque communi portam statione tenebant.
Nisus ait: 'Dine hunc ardorem mentibus addunt,
Euryale, an sua cuique deus fit dira cupido?
Aut pugnam aut aliquid iamdudum invadere magnum
mens agitat mihi, nec placida contenta quiete est.
Cernis quae Rutulos habeat fiducia rerum.
Lumina rara micant; somno vinoque soluti
procubuere; silent late loca: percipe porro
quid dubitem et quae nunc animo sententia surgat.
Aenean acciri omnes, populusque patresque,
exposcunt mittique viros, qui certa reportent.
Si, tibi quae posco, promittunt — nam mihi facti

181. Cf. VIII. 160: *prima genas vestibat flore iuventas.* — **188, Rutulos habeat fiducia rerum.** Cf. I. 132: *Tantane vos generis tenuit fiducia vestri?* — **191.** Cf. I. 582: *quae nunc animo sententia surgit?*

fama sat est — tumulo videor reperire sub illo
posse viam ad muros et moenia Pallantea.'
Obstipuit magno laudum percussus amore
Euryalus; simul his ardentem adfatur amicum:
'Mene igitur socium summis adiungere rebus,
Nise, fugis? Solum te in tanta pericula mittam?
Non ita me genitor, bellis adsuetus Opheltes,
Argolicum terrorem inter Troiaeque labores
sublatum erudiit, nec tecum talia gessi,
magnanimum Aenean et fata extrema secutus:
est hic, est animus lucis contemptor, et istum
qui vita bene credat emi quo tendis honorem.'
Nisus ad haec: 'Equidem de te nil tale verebar,
nec fas; non: ita me referat tibi magnus ovantem
Iuppiter aut quicumque oculis haec aspicit aequis.
Sed si quis, quae multa vides discrimine tali,
si quis in adversum rapiat casusve deusve,
te superesse velim; tua vita dignior aetas.
Sit qui me raptum pugna pretiove redemptum
mandet humo, solita aut si qua id Fortuna vetabit,
absenti ferat inferias decoretque sepulcro.
Neu matri miserae tanti sim causa doloris,
quae te sola, puer, multis e matribus ausa
persequitur, magni nec moenia curat Acestae.'
Ille autem: 'Causas nequiquam nectis inanis,
nec mea iam mutata loco sententia cedit:
acceleremus,' ait. Vigiles simul excitat: illi

197, **laudum amore.** Cf. V. 138: *laudumque adrecta cupido.* — 209. Cf. IV. 372: *nec Saturnius haec oculis pater aspicit aequis.* — 210. Cf. VII. 200: *qualia multa mari nautae patiuntur in alto.*

succedunt servantque vices; statione relicta
ipse comes Niso graditur, regemque requirunt.
  Cetera per terras omnis animalia somno
laxabant curas et corda oblita laborum:
ductores Teucrum primi, delecta iuventus,
consilium summis regni de rebus habebant,
quid facerent, quisve Aeneae iam nuntius esset.
Stant longis adnixi hastis et scuta tenentes
castrorum et campi medio. Tum Nisus et una
Euryalus confestim alacres admittier orant:
rem magnam, pretiumque morae fore. Primus Iulus
accepit trepidos ac Nisum dicere iussit.
Tum sic Hyrtacides: 'Audite o mentibus aequis,
Aeneadae, neve haec nostris spectentur ab annis
quae ferimus. Rutuli somno vinoque soluti
conticuere; locum insidiis conspeximus ipsi,
qui patet in bivio portae quae proxima ponto;
interrupti ignes, aterque ad sidera fumus
erigitur: si fortuna permittitis uti,
quaesitum Aenean et moenia Pallantea,
mox hic cum spoliis, ingenti caede peracta,
adfore cernetis. Nec nos via fallit euntis:
vidimus obscuris primam sub vallibus urbem
venatu adsiduo, et totum cognovimus amnem.'
Hic annis gravis atque animi maturus Aletes:
'Di patrii, quorum semper sub numine Troia est,
non tamen omnino Teucros delere paratis,

224. Cf. III. 147: *terris animalia somnus habebat.* — **246, annis gravis . . . Aletes.** Cf. I. 121: *grandaevus Aletes.* — **247.** Cf. II. 702: *di patrii . . . vestroque in numine Troia est.*

cum talis animos iuvenum et tam certa tulistis
pectora.' Sic memorans umeros dextrasque tenebat
amborum, et voltum lacrimis atque ora rigabat.
'Quae vobis, quae digna, viri, pro laudibus istis
praemia posse rear solvi? Pulcherrima primum
di moresque dabunt vestri; tum cetera reddet
actutum pius Aeneas atque integer aevi
Ascanius, meriti tanti non immemor umquam.'
'Immo ego vos, cui sola salus genitore reducto,'
excipit Ascanius, 'per magnos, Nise, penatis
Assaracique larem et canae penetralia Vestae
obtestor; quaecumque mihi fortuna fidesque est,
in vestris pono gremiis: revocate parentem,
reddite conspectum; nihil illo triste recepto.
Bina dabo argento perfecta atque aspera signis
pocula, devicta genitor quae cepit Arisba,
et tripodas geminos, auri duo magna talenta,
cratera antiquum quem dat Sidonia Dido.
Si vero capere Italiam sceptrisque potiri
contigerit victori et praedae dicere sortem, —
vidisti quo Turnus equo, quibus ibat in armis
aureus: — ipsum illum, clipeum cristasque rubentis
excipiam sorti, iam nunc tua praemia, Nise.
Praeterea bis sex genitor lectissima matrum
corpora captivosque dabit suaque omnibus arma,
insuper his campi quod rex habet ipse Latinus.
Te vero, mea quem spatiis propioribus aetas
insequitur, venerande puer, iam pectore toto

259. Cf. V. 744: *Pergameumque larem et canae penetralia Vestae* — **263.** Cf. V. 267: *cymbiaque argento perfecta atque aspera signis.*

accipio et comitem casus complector in omnis.
Nulla meis sine te quaeretur gloria rebus;
seu pacem seu bella geram, tibi maxima rerum
verborumque fides.' Contra quem talia fatur
Euryalus: 'Me nulla dies tam fortibus ausis
dissimilem arguerit; tantum fortuna secunda
haud adversa cadat. Sed te super omnia dona
unum oro: genetrix Priami de gente vetusta
est mihi, quam miseram tenuit non Ilia tellus
mecum excedentem, non moenia regis Acestae.
Hanc ego nunc ignaram huius quodcumque pericli est
inque salutatam linquo: nox et tua testis
dextera quod nequeam lacrimas perferre parentis.
At tu, oro, solare inopem et succurre relictae.
Hanc sine me spem ferre tui: audentior ibo
in casus omnis.' Percussa mente dedere
Dardanidae lacrimas; ante omnis pulcher Iulus,
atque animum patriae strinxit pietatis imago.
Tum sic effatur:
'Sponde digna tuis ingentibus omnia coeptis.
Namque erit ista mihi genetrix nomenque Creusae
solum defuerit, nec partum gratia talem
parva manet. Casus factum quicumque sequentur,
per caput hoc iuro, per quod pater ante solebat:
quae tibi polliceor reduci rebusque secundis,
haec eadem matrique tuae generique manebunt.'
Sic ait inlacrimans; umero simul exuit ensem

279. Cf. VII. 444: *bella viri pacemque gerant.* — **287, huius quodcumque pericli est.** Cf. I. 78: *quodcumque hoc regni.* — **303.** Cf. VI. 1: *Sic fatur lacrimans.*

auratum, mira quem fecerat arte Lycaon
Gnosius atque habilem vagina aptarat eburna.
Dat Niso Mnestheus pellem horrentisque leonis
exuvias; galeam fidus permutat Aletes.
Protinus armati incedunt; quos omnis euntis
primorum manus ad portas iuvenumque senumque
prosequitur votis. Nec non et pulcher Iulus,
ante annos animumque gerens curamque virilem,
multa patri mandata dabat portanda: sed aurae
omnia discerpunt et nubibus inrita donant.

Egressi superant fossas noctisque per umbram
castra inimica petunt, multis tamen ante futuri
exitio. Passim somno vinoque per herbam
corpora fusa vident, adrectos litore currus,
inter lora rotasque viros, simul arma iacere,
vina simul. Prior Hyrtacides sic ore locutus:
'Euryale, audendum dextra; nunc ipsa vocat res.
Hac iter est. Tu, ne qua manus se attollere nobis
a tergo possit, custodi et consule longe;
haec ego vasta dabo et lato te limite ducam.'
Sic memorat vocemque premit; simul ense superbum
Rhamnetem aggreditur, qui forte tapetibus altis
exstructus toto proflabat pectore somnum,
rex idem et regi Turno gratissimus augur,
sed non augurio potuit depellere pestem.
Tris iuxta famulos temere inter tela iacentis

306, pellem horrentisque leonis exuvias. Cf. V. 351: *tergum Gaetuli immane leonis . . . villis onerosum.* — **316, somno vinoque fusa.** Cf. line 236: *somno vinoque soluti.* — **328.** Cf. VII. 756: *sed non Dardaniae medicari cuspidis ictum evaluit.*

armigerumque Remi premit aurigamque sub ipsis
nanctus equis, ferroque secat pendentia colla;
tum caput ipsi aufert domino, truncumque relinquit
sanguine singultantem; atro tepefacta cruore
terra torique madent. Nec non Lamyrumque Lamumque
et iuvenem Serranum, illa qui plurima nocte
luserat, insignis facie, multoque iacebat
membra deo victus: felix, si protinus illum
aequasset nocti ludum in lucemque tulisset.
Impastus ceu plena leo per ovilia turbans
— suadet enim vesana fames — manditque trahitque
molle pecus mutumque metu, fremit ore cruento:
nec minor Euryali caedes; incensus et ipse
perfurit ac multam in medio sine nomine plebem,
Fadumque Herbesumque subit Rhoetumque Abarimque,
ignaros, Rhoetum vigilantem et cuncta videntem,
sed magnum metuens se post cratera tegebat;
pectore in adverso totum cui comminus ensem
condidit adsurgenti, et multa morte recepit.
Purpuream vomit ille animam, et cum sanguine mixta
vina refert moriens; hic furto fervidus instat.
Iamque ad Messapi socios tendebat; ibi ignem
deficere extremum et religatos rite videbat
carpere gramen equos: breviter cum talia Nisus,
sensit enim nimia caede atque cupidine ferri:
'Absistamus,' ait, 'nam lux inimica propinquat.
Poenarum exhaustum satis est, via facta per hostis.'

341, mutum metu. Cf. Lucret. I. 92: *muta metu.* — **349.** Cf. III. 632: *saniem eructans et frusta cruento per somnum commixta mero;* V. 469: *cruorem ore eiectantem mixtosque in sanguine dentes.*

Multa virum solido argento perfecta relinquunt
armaque craterasque simul pulchrosque tapetas.
Euryalus phaleras Rhamnetis et aurea bullis
cingula, Tiburti Remulo ditissimus olim
quae mittit dona hospitio, cum iungeret absens,
Caedicus; ille suo moriens dat habere nepoti,
post mortem bello Rutuli pugnaque potiti.
Haec rapit atque umeris nequiquam fortibus aptat.
Tum galeam Messapi habilem cristisque decoram
induit. Excedunt castris et tuta capessunt.
Interea praemissi equites ex urbe Latina,
cetera dum legio campis instructa moratur,
ibant et Turno regi responsa ferebant,
ter centum, scutati omnes, Volcente magistro.
Iamque propinquabant castris muroque subibant,
cum procul hos laevo flectentis limite cernunt,
et galea Euryalum sublustri noctis in umbra
prodidit immemorem, radiisque adversa refulsit.
Haud temere est visum. Conclamat ab agmine Volcens:
'State, viri; quae causa viae? quive estis in armis
quove tenetis iter?' Nihil illi tendere contra,
sed celerare fugam in silvas et fidere nocti.
Obiciunt equites sese ad divortia nota
hinc atque hinc, omnemque abitum custode coronant.
Silva fuit late dumis atque ilice nigra
horrida, quam densi complerant undique sentes;
rara per occultos lucebat semita calles.
Euryalum tenebrae ramorum onerosaque praeda

364, **umeris nequiquam fortibus aptat.** Cf. II. 509: *trementibus aevo circumdat nequiquam umeris.*

impediunt, fallitque timor regione viarum.
Nisus abit; iamque imprudens evaserat hostis
atque locos qui post Albae de nomine dicti
Albani, tum rex stabula alta Latinus habebat;
ut stetit et frustra absentem respexit amicum:
'Euryale infelix, qua te regione reliqui?
quave sequar, rursus perplexum iter omne revolvens
fallacis silvae?' Simul et vestigia retro
observata legit dumisque silentibus errat.
Audit equos, audit strepitus et signa sequentum.
Nec longum in medio tempus cum clamor ad auris
pervenit ac videt Euryalum, quem iam manus omnis
fraude loci et noctis, subito turbante tumultu,
oppressum rapit et conantem plurima frustra.
Quid faciat? Qua vi iuvenem, quibus audeat armis
eripere? An sese medios moriturus in hostis
inferat, et pulchram properet per volnera mortem?
Ocius adducto torquens hastile lacerto,
suspiciens altam Lunam et sic voce precatur:
'Tu, dea, tu praesens nostro succurre labori,
astrorum decus et nemorum Latonia custos.
Si qua tuis umquam pro me pater Hyrtacus aris
dona tulit, si qua ipse meis venatibus auxi
suspendive tholo aut sacra ad fastigia fixi,
hunc sine me turbare globum et rege tela per auras.'

385. Cf. VII. 215: *nec sidus regione viae litusve fefellit.* — **388, stabula alta.** Cf. VI. 179: *in antiquam silvam, stabula alta ferarum;* X. 723: *stabula alta leo . . . peragrans* — **392, 393, vestigia retro observata legit.** Cf. II. 753: *vestigia retro observata sequor.* — **400.** Cf. II. 408: *sese medium iniecit periturus in agmen.*

Dixerat, et toto conixus corpore ferrum
conicit: hasta volans noctis diveberat umbras,
et venit adversi in tergum Sulmonis, ibique
frangitur ac fisso transit praecordia ligno.
Volvitur ille vomens calidum de pectore flumen
frigidus, et longis singultibus ilia pulsat.
Diversi circumspiciunt. Hoc acrior idem
ecce aliud summa telum librabat ab aure.
Dum trepidant, it hasta Tago per tempus utrumque
stridens, traiectoque haesit tepefacta cerebro.
Saevit atrox Volcens, nec teli conspicit usquam
auctorem, nec quo se ardens immittere possit.
'Tu tamen interea calido mihi sanguine poenas
persolves amborum,' inquit; simul ense recluso
ibat in Euryalum. Tum vero exterritus, amens
conclamat Nisus, nec se celare tenebris
amplius aut tantum potuit perferre dolorem.
'Me, me — adsum qui feci — in me convertite ferrum,
o Rutuli, mea fraus omnis; nihil iste nec ausus
nec potuit, caelum hoc et conscia sidera testor;
tantum infelicem nimium dilexit amicum.'
Talia dicta dabat; sed viribus ensis adactus
transabiit costas et candida pectora rumpit.
Volvitur Euryalus leto, pulchrosque per artus
it cruor, inque umeros cervix conlapsa recumbit:
purpureus veluti cum flos succisus aratro
languescit moriens, lassove papavera collo

410. Cf. V. 641: *ignem . . . conixa coruscat et iacit* — **434–437.** Cf. Ovid. *Met.*, X. 190: *Ut si quis violas riguove papaver in horto liliaque infringat fulvis haerentia virgis, marcida demittant subito caput*

demisere caput, pluvia cum forte gravantur.
At Nisus ruit in medios solumque per omnis
Volcentem petit, in solo Volcente moratur.
Quem circum glomerati hostes hinc comminus atque hinc
proturbant. Instat non setius ac rotat ensem
fulmineum, donec Rutuli clamantis in ore
condidit adverso, et moriens animam abstulit hosti.
Tum super exanimum sese proiecit amicum
confossus, placidaque ibi demum morte quievit.
Fortunati ambo! Si quid mea carmina possunt,
nulla dies umquam memori vos eximet aevo,
dum domus Aeneae Capitoli immobile saxum
accolet, imperiumque pater Romanus habebit.
Victores praeda Rutuli spoliisque potiti
Volcentem exanimum flentes in castra ferebant.
Nec minor in castris luctus Rhamnete reperto
exsangui et primis una tot caede peremptis,
Serranoque Numaque. Ingens concursus ad ipsa
corpora seminecisque viros tepidaque recentem
caede locum et plenos spumanti sanguine rivos.
Agnoscunt spolia inter se galeamque nitentem
Messapi et multo phaleras sudore receptas.
Et iam prima novo spargebat lumine terras.

illa gravatum, nec se sustineant, spectentque cacumine terram: sic voltus moriens iacet, et defecta vigore ipsa sibi est oneri cervix umeroque recumbit—453, **caede peremptis.** Cf. VI. 163: *morte peremptum.*—459, 460. Repeated from IV. 584, 585; **spargebat lumine terras . . . Aurora.** Cf. XII. 113: *spargebat lumine montes orta dies.*

Tithoni croceum linquens Aurora cubile :
iam sole infuso, iam rebus luce retectis
Turnus in arma viros, armis circumdatus ipse,
suscitat, aeratasque acies in proelia cogit
quisque suas, variisque acuunt rumoribus iras.
Quin ipsa adrectis — visu miserabile — in hastis
praefigunt capita et multo clamore sequuntur
Euryali et Nisi.
Aeneadae duri murorum in parte sinistra
opposuere aciem, nam dextera cingitur amni,
ingentisque tenent fossas et turribus altis
stant maesti ; simul ora virum praefixa movebant
nota nimis miseris atroque fluentia tabo.

Interea pavidam volitans pinnata per urbem
nuntia Fama ruit, matrisque adlabitur auris
Euryali. At subitus miserae calor ossa reliquit,
excussi manibus radii revolutaque pensa.
Evolat infelix et femineo ululatu
scissa comam muros amens atque agmina cursu
prima petit, non illa virum, non illa pericli
telorumque memor ; caelum dehinc questibus implet :
'Hunc ego te, Euryale, aspicio? Tune, ille senectae
sera meae requies, potuisti linquere solam
crudelis? Nec te sub tanta pericula missum
adfari extremum miserae data copia matri?
Heu, terra ignota canibus data praeda Latinis

460. Repeated from G. I. 447. — **472, atroque fluentia tabo.** Cf. III. 626: *vidi atro cum membra fluentia tabo manderet.* — 475. Cf. III. 308: *deriguit visu in medio, calor ossa reliquit.* — **477, femineo ululatu.** Cf. IV. 667: *femineo ululatu tecta fremunt.*

alitibusque iaces, nec te, tua funera mater
produxi pressive oculos aut volnera lavi,
veste tegens tibi quam noctes festina diesque
urgebam, et tela curas solabar anilis.
Quo sequar, aut quae nunc artus avolsaque membra
et funus lacerum tellus habet? Hoc mihi de te,
nate, refers? Hoc sum terraque marique secuta?
Figite me, si qua est pietas, in me omnia tela
conicite, o Rutuli, me primam absumite ferro:
aut tu, magne pater divum, miserere tuoque
invisum hoc detrude caput sub Tartara tèlo,
quando aliter nequeo crudelem abrumpere vitam.'
Hoc fletu concussi animi, maestusque per omnis
it gemitus: torpent infractae ad proelia vires.
Illam incendentem luctus Idaeus et Actor
Ilionei monitu et multum lacrimantis Iuli
corripiunt, interque manus sub tecta reponunt.
  At tuba terribilem sonitum procul aere canoro
increpuit; sequitur clamor caelumque remugit.
Accelerant acta pariter testudine Volsci,
et fossas implere parant ac vellere vallum.
Quaerunt pars aditum et scalis ascendere muros
qua rara est acies interlucetque corona
non tam spissa viris. Telorum effundere contra
omne genus Teucri ac duris detrudere contis,
adsueti longo muros defendere bello.
Saxa quoque infesto volvebant pondere, si qua

497. Cf. IV. 631: *invisam quaerens quam primum abrumpere lucem;* VIII. 579: *liceat crudelem abrumpere vitam.* — **498.** Cf. II. 73: *quo gemitu conversi animi.*

possent tectam aciem perrumpere: cum tamen omnis
ferre libet subter densa testudine casus;
nec iam sufficiunt. Nam qua globus imminet ingens
immanem Teucri molem volvuntque ruuntque,
quae stravit Rutulos late armorumque resolvit
tegmina. Nec curant caeco contendere Marte
amplius audaces Rutuli, sed pellere vallo
missilibus certant.
Parte alia horrendus visu quassabat Etruscam
pinum et fumiferos infert Mezentius ignis;
at Messapus, equum domitor, Neptunia proles,
rescindit vallum et scalas in moenia poscit.
  Vos, o Calliope, precor, aspirate canenti,
quas ibi tum ferro strages, quae funera Turnus
ediderit, quem quisque virum demiserit Orco,
et mecum ingentis oras evolvite belli,
et meministis enim, divae, et memorare potestis.
  Turris erat vasto suspectu et pontibus altis,
opportuna loco, summis quam viribus omnes
expugnare Itali summaque evertere opum vi
certabant, Troes contra defendere saxis
perque cavas densi tela intorquere fenestras.
Princeps ardentem coniecit lampada Turnus
et flammam adfixit lateri, quae plurima vento
corripuit tabulas et postibus haesit adesis.
Turbati trepidare intus frustraque malorum
velle fugam. Dum se glomerant retroque residunt

523. Repeated from VII. 691. — **527.** Cf. II. 398: *multos Danaum demittimus Orco.* — **529.** Repeated from VII. 645; **divae.** Cf. Il. II. 485: *ὑμεῖς γάρ θεαί ἐστε.*

in partem quae peste caret, tum pondere turris
procubuit subito, et caelum tonat omne fragore.
Semineces ad terram, immani mole secuta,
confixique suis telis et pectora duro
transfossi ligno veniunt. Vix unus Helenor
et Lycus elapsi. Quorum primaevus Helenor,
Maeonio regi quem serva Licymnia furtim
sustulerat, vetitisque ad Troiam miserat armis,
ense levis nudo parmaque inglorius alba; —
isque ubi se Turni media inter milia vidit,
hinc acies atque hinc acies astare Latinas:
ut fera, quae densa venantum saepta corona
contra tela furit, seseque haud nescia morti
inicit, et saltu supra venabula fertur,
haud aliter iuvenis medios moriturus in hostis
inruit, et qua tela videt densissima tendit.
At pedibus longe melior Lycus inter et hostis
inter et arma fuga muros tenet, altaque certat
prendere tecta manu sociumque attingere dextras.
Quem Turnus, pariter cursu teloque secutus,
increpat his victor: 'Nostrasne evadere, demens,
sperasti te posse manus?' Simul adripit ipsum
pendentem et magna muri cum parte revellit.
Qualis ubi aut leporem aut candenti corpore cycnum
sustulit alta petens pedibus Iovis armiger uncis,
quaesitum aut matri multis balatibus agnum

541, caelum tonat omne fragore. Cf. XII. 757: *caelum tonat omne tumultu.* — **554.** Cf. line 400: *sese medios moriturus in hostis inferat?* — **564.** Cf. V. 254: *quem praepes ab Ida sublimem pedibus rapuit Iovis armiger uncis.*

Martius a stabulis rapuit lupus. Undique clamor
tollitur: invadunt et fossas aggere complent;
ardentis taedas alii ad fastigia iactant.
Ilioneus saxo atque ingenti fragmine montis
Lucetium portae subeuntem ignisque ferentem,
Emathiona Liger, Corynaeum sternit Asilas,
hic iaculo bonus, hic longe fallente sagitta,
Ortygium Caeneus, victorem Caenea Turnus,
Turnus Ityn Cloniumque, Dioxippum Promolumque
et Sagarim et summis stantem pro turribus Idan,
Privernum Capys. Hunc primo levis hasta Themillae
strinxerat: ille manum proiecto tegmine demens
ad volnus tulit; ergo alis adlapsa sagitta —
et laevo infixa est lateri manus — abditaque intus
spiramenta animae letali volnere rupit.
Stabat in egregiis Arcentis filius armis,
pictus acu chlamydem et ferrugine clarus Hibera,
insignis facie, genitor quem miserat Arcens,
eductum matris luco Symaethia circum
flumina, pinguis ubi et placabilis ara Palici:
stridentem fundam positis Mezentius hastis
ipse ter adducta circum caput egit habena,
et media adversi liquefacto tempora plumbo
diffidit, ac multa porrectum extendit harena.
Tum primum bello celerem intendisse sagittam
dicitur, ante feras solitus terrere fugaces,
Ascanius, fortemque manu fudisse Numanum

582, pictus acu chlamydem. Cf. XI. 777: *pictus acu tunicas;* **ferrugine clarus Hibera.** Cf. XI. 772: *peregrina ferrugine clarus.* — **589.** Cf. V. 374: *fulva moribundum extendit harena.*

cui Remulo cognomen erat, Turnique minorem
germanam nuper thalamo sociatus habebat.
Is primam ante aciem digna atque indigna relatu
vociferans, tumidusque novo praecordia regno,
ibat et ingentem sese clamore ferebat:
'Non pudet obsidione iterum valloque teneri,
bis capti Phryges, et morti praetendere muros?
En qui nostra sibi bello conubia poscunt!
Quis deus Italiam, quae vos dementia adegit?
Non hic Atridae nec fandi fictor Ulixes:
durum a stirpe genus, natos ad flumina primum
deferimus saevoque gelu duramus et undis;
venatu invigilant pueri silvasque fatigant;
flectere ludus equos et spicula tendere cornu.
At patiens operum parvoque adsueta iuventus
aut rastris terram domat aut quatit oppida bello.
Omne aevum ferro teritur, versaque iuvencum
terga fatigamus hasta; nec tarda senectus
debilitat vires animi mutatque vigorem:
canitiem galea premimus, semperque recentis
comportare iuvat praedas et vivere rapto.
Vobis picta croco et fulgenti murice vestis,
desidiae cordi, iuvat indulgere choreis,
et tunicae manicas et habent redimicula mitrae.
O vere Phrygiae, neque enim Phryges, ite per alta
Dindyma ubi adsuetis biforem dat tibia cantum!

607. Cf. G. II. 472: *et patiens operum exiguoque adsueta iuventus.* — **612, 613.** Cf. VII. 748: *semperque recentis convectare iuvat praedas et vivere rapto.* — **616, habent redimicula mitrae.** Cf. IV. 216: *mentum mitra crinemque madentem subnexus.*

Tympana vos buxusque vocat Berecyntia Matris
Idaeae: sinite arma viris et cedite ferro.'
  Talia iactantem dictis ac dira canentem
non tulit Ascanius, nervoque obversus equino
contendit telum, diversaque bracchia ducens
constitit, ante Iovem supplex per vota precatus:
'Iuppiter omnipotens, audacibus adnue coeptis.
Ipse tibi ad tua templa feram sollemnia dona,
et statuam ante aras aurata fronte iuvencum
candentem pariterque caput cum matre ferentem,
iam cornu petat et pedibus qui spargat harenam.'
Audiit et caeli Genitor de parte serena
intonuit laevum, sonat una fatifer arcus:
effugit horrendum stridens adducta sagitta,
perque caput Remuli venit et cava tempora ferro
traicit. 'I, verbis virtutem inlude superbis!
Bis capti Phryges haec Rutulis responsa remittunt.'
Hoc tantum Ascanius. Teucri clamore sequuntur
laetitiaque fremunt animosque ad sidera tollunt.
Aetheria tum forte plaga crinitus Apollo
desuper Ausonias acies urbemque videbat,
nube sedens, atque his victorem adfatur Iulum:
'Macte nova virtute, puer: sic itur ad astra,
dis genite et geniture deos. Iure omnia bella
gente sub Assaraci fato ventura resident,
nec te Troia capit.' Simul haec effatus ab alto

620. Cf. VII. 444: *bella viri pacemque gerant, quis bella gerenda;* Od. I. 358: *μῦθος δ' ἄνδρεσσι μελήσει πᾶσι.* — **624.** Cf. IV. 204: *dicitur . . . multa Iovem manibus supplex orasse supinis.* — **629.** Repeated from Ec. III. 87.

aethere se mittit, spirantis dimovet auras
Ascaniumque petit. Formam tum vertitur oris
antiquum in Buten; hic Dardanio Anchisae
armiger ante fuit fidusque ad limina custos,
tum comitem Ascanio pater addidit. Ibat Apollo
omnia longaevo similis, vocemque coloremque
et crinis albos et saeva sonoribus arma,
atque his ardentem dictis adfatur Iulum:
'Sit satis, Aenide, telis impune Numanum
oppetiisse tuis; primam hanc tibi magnus Apollo
concedit laudem, et paribus non invidet armis:
cetera parce, puer, bello.' Sic orsus Apollo
mortalis medio aspectus sermone reliquit,
et procul in tenuem ex oculis evanuit auram.
Agnovere deum proceres divinaque tela
Dardanidae, pharetramque fuga sensere sonantem.
Ergo avidum pugnae dictis ac numine Phoebi
Ascanium prohibent; ipsi in certamina rursus
succedunt animasque in aperta pericula mittunt.
It clamor totis per propugnacula muris,
intendunt acris arcus amentaque torquent.
Sternitur omne solum telis, tum scuta cavaeque
dant sonitum flictu galeae, pugna aspera surgit:
quantus ab occasu veniens pluvialibus Haedis
verberat imber humum, quam multa grandine nimbi

650. Cf. IV. 558: *omnia Mercurio similis, vocemque coloremque et crinis.* — **656–658.** Cf. IV. 276: *Tali Cyllenius ore locutus mortalis visus medio sermone reliquit, et procul in tenuem ex oculis evanuit auram.* — **663.** Cf. line 200: *te in tanta pericula mittam?* — **665, intendunt acris arcus.** Cf. VII. 164: *acris tendunt arcus.*

in vada praecipitant, cum Iuppiter horridus austris
torquet aquosam hiemem, et caelo cava nubila rumpit.
Pandarus et Bitias, Idaeo Alcanore creti,
quos Iovis eduxit luco silvestris Iaera
abietibus iuvenes patriis et montibus aequos,
portam quae ducis imperio commissa recludunt,
freti armis, ultroque invitant moenibus hostem.
Ipsi intus dextra ac laeva pro turribus astant,
armati ferro et cristis capita alta corusci:
quales aëriae liquentia flumina circum,
sive Padi ripis Athesim seu propter amoenum,
consurgunt geminae quercus intonsaque caelo
attollunt capita et sublimi vertice nutant.
Inrumpunt, aditus Rutuli ut videre patentis,
continuo Quercens et pulcher Aquiculus armis
et praeceps animi Marus et Mavortius Haemon
agminibus totis: aut versi terga dedere
aut ipso portae posuere in limine vitam.
Tum magis increscunt animis discordibus irae;
et iam conlecti Troes glomerantur eodem,
et conferre manum et procurrere longius audent.
Ductori Turno diversa in parte furenti
turbantique viros perfertur nuntius hostem
fervere caede nova et portas praebere patentis.
Deserit inceptum atque immani concitus ira
Dardaniam ruit ad portam fratresque superbos.
Et primum Antiphaten, is enim se primus agebat,

676, invitant moenibus. Cf. VIII. 178: *solioque invitat acerno.* —**687, posuere vitam.** Cf. Nep. *Paus.* 5: *vitam posuerat.*

Thebana de matre nothum Sarpedonis alti,
coniecto sternit iaculo; volat Itala cornus
aëra per tenerum, stomachoque infixa sub altum
pectus abit: reddit specus atri volneris undam
spumantem, et fixo ferrum in pulmone tepescit.
Tum Meropem atque Erymanta manu, tum sternit Aphidnum,
tum Bitian ardentem oculis animisque frementem:
non iaculo, neque enim iaculo vitam ille dedisset,
sed magnum stridens contorta falarica venit,
fulminis acta modo, quam nec duo taurea terga
nec duplici squama lorica fidelis et auro
sustinuit: conlapsa ruunt immania membra.
Dat tellus gemitum, et clipeum super intonat ingens.
Talis in Euboico Baiarum litore quondam
saxea pila cadit magnis quam molibus ante
constructam ponto iaciunt; sic illa ruinam
prona trahit, penitusque vadis inlisa recumbit:
miscent se maria, et nigrae attolluntur harenae;
tum sonitu Prochyta alta tremit durumque cubile
Inarime Iovis imperiis imposta Typhoeo.
Hic Mars armipotens animum viresque Latinis
addidit, et stimulos acris sub pectore vertit,
immisitque Fugam Teucris atrumque Timorem.
Undique conveniunt, quoniam data copia pugnae
bellatorque animo deus incidit.

698, 699, volat Itala cornus aëra per tenerum. Cf. Lucret. II. 145: *volucres . . . pervolitantes aëra per tenerum.* — **714, miscent se maria.** Cf. I. 124: *misceri murmure pontum.* — **718.** Cf. VI. 101: *stimulos sub pectore vertit Apollo.*

Pandarus ut fuso germanum corpore cernit
et quo sit fortuna loco, qui casus agat res,
portam vi magna converso cardine torquet,
obnixus latis umeris, multosque suorum
moenibus exclusos duro in certamine linquit;
ast alios secum includit recipitque ruentis,
demens, qui Rutulum in medio non agmine regem
viderit inrumpentem ultroque incluserit urbi,
immanem veluti pecora inter inertia tigrim.
Continuo nova lux oculis effulsit, et arma
horrendum sonuere; tremunt in vertice cristae
sanguineae, clipeoque micantia fulmina mittit:
agnoscunt faciem invisam atque immania membra
turbati subito Aeneadae. Tum Pandarus ingens
emicat, et mortis fraternae fervidus ira
effatur: 'Non haec dotalis regia Amatae,
nec muris cohibet patriis media Ardea Turnum.
Castra inimica vides; nulla hinc exire potestas.'
Olli subridens sedato pectore Turnus:
'Incipe, si qua animo virtus, et consere dextram:
hic etiam inventum Priamo narrabis Achillem.'
Dixerat. Ille rudem nodis et cortice crudo
intorquet summis adnixus viribus hastam:
excepere aurae; volnus Saturnia Iuno
detorsit veniens, portaeque infigitur hasta.
'At non hoc telum mea quod vi dextera versat
effugies; neque enim is teli nec volneris auctor.'

742. Cf. II. 547: *Referes ergo haec et nuntius ibis Pelidae genitori. Illi mea tristia facta degeneremque Neoptolemum narrare memento;* VI. 89: *alius Latio iam partus Achilles.*

Sic ait, et sublatum alte consurgit in ensem,
et mediam ferro gemina inter tempora frontem
dividit impubesque immani volnere malas.
Fit sonus, ingenti concussa est pondere tellus:
conlapsos artus atque arma cruenta cerebro
sternit humi moriens, atque illi partibus aequis
huc caput atque illuc umero ex utroque pependit.
Diffugiunt versi trepida formidine Troes:
et si continuo victorem ea cura subisset,
rumpere claustra manu sociosque immittere portis,
ultimus ille dies bello gentique fuisset.
Sed furor ardentem caedisque insana cupido
egit in adversos.
Principio Phalerim et succiso poplite Gygen
excipit; hinc raptas fugientibus ingerit hastas
in tergum, Iuno vires animumque ministrat;
addit Halym comitem et confixa Phegea parma,
ignaros deinde in muris Martemque cientis
Alcandrumque Haliumque Noemonaque Prytanimque.
Lyncea tendentem contra sociosque vocantem
vibranti gladio conixus ab aggere dexter
occupat — huic uno deiectum comminus ictu
cum galea longe iacuit caput — inde ferarum
vastatorem Amycum, quo non felicior alter
ungere tela manu ferrumque armare veneno,
et Clytium Aeoliden et amicum Crethea Musis,
Crethea Musarum comitem, cui carmina semper

749. Cf. XII. 729: *alte sublatum consurgit Turnus in ensem.* — 767. Transferred from Il. V. 678: Ἄλκανδρόν θ' Ἅλιόν τε Νοήμονά τε Πρύτανίν τε.

et citharae cordi numerosque intendere nervis;
semper equos atque arma virum pugnasque canebat.
Tandem ductores audita caede suorum
conveniunt Teucri, Mnestheus acerque Serestus,
palantisque vident socios hostemque receptum.
Et Mnestheus: 'Quo deinde fugam, quo tenditis?' inquit.
'Quos alios muros, quae iam ultra moenia habetis?
Unus homo et vestris, o cives, undique saeptus
aggeribus tantas strages impune per urbem
ediderit, iuvenum primos tot miserit Orco?
Non infelicis patriae veterumque deorum
et magni Aeneae, segnes, miseretque pudetque?'
Talibus accensi firmantur et agmine denso
consistunt. Turnus paulatim excedere pugna,
et fluvium petere ac partem quae cingitur unda;
acrius hoc Teucri clamore incumbere magno
et glomerare manum. Ceu saevum turba leonem
cum telis premit infensis, at territus ille,
asper, acerba tuens, retro redit, et neque terga
ira dare aut virtus patitur, nec tendere contra
ille quidem hoc cupiens potis est per tela virosque:—
haud aliter retro dubius vestigia Turnus
improperata refert, et mens exaestuat ira.
Quin etiam bis tum medios invaserat hostis,
bis confusa fuga per muros agmina vertit;
sed manus e castris propere coit omnis in unum,

779, **Mnestheus acerque Serestus**; these words also close line 171. — **781.** Cf. V. 670: '*quo nunc, quo tenditis*' *inquit.* — **785.** Cf. line 527: *quem quisque virum demiserit Orco.*

nec contra vires audet Saturnia Iuno
sufficere; aëriam caelo nam Iuppiter Irim
demisit, germanae haud mollia iussa ferentem
ni Turnus cedat Teucrorum moenibus altis.
Ergo nec clipeo iuvenis subsistere tantum
nec dextra valet: iniectis sic undique telis
obruitur. Strepit adsiduo cava tempora circum
tinnitu galea, et saxis solida aera fatiscunt,
discussaeque iubae capiti, nec sufficit umbo
ictibus: ingeminant hastis et Troes et ipse
fulmineus Mnestheus. Tum toto corpore sudor
liquitur et piceum — nec respirare potestas —
flumen agit; fessos quatit aeger anhelitus artus.
Tum demum praeceps saltu sese omnibus armis
in fluvium dedit: ille suo cum gurgite flavo
accepit venientem ac mollibus extulit undis,
et laetum sociis abluta caede remisit.

807, **telis obruitur.** Cf. II. 410: *telis nostrorum obruimur.* — 812, 813, **sudor liquitur et piceum . . . flumen agit.** Cf. V. 200: *sudor fluit undique rivis.* — 814. Cf. V. 199: *creber anhelitus artus . . . quatit.*

NOTES.

1–24 *Iris, sent by Juno, arouses Turnus to immediate attack on the Trojan camp in the absence of Aeneas.*

1 **ea**: the occurrences described in the previous book; the journey of Aeneas to Pallanteum and Caere. **dīversā penitus parte**: *in a quite different quarter.* **geruntur**: present, as usual with **dum** = *while*, but to be translated as an imperfect.

3 **Lūcō — Pīlumnī**: in his responsible position as leader of the campaign against the Trojans, Turnus had doubtless resorted to the shrine of his deified ancestor with the desire of obtaining the counsel of the gods. He is therefore not startled by the visit of Iris. In like manner Latinus had visited the oracle of his prophetic ancestor Faunus. See VII. 81. **parentis**: here = *ancestor.* Pilumnus was the great-grandfather of Turnus, and as the son of Faunus was worshipped as a rustic deity.

4 **sacrātā**: *hallowed* by the grove of Pilumnus. Observe the prosody of 2–4. It is unusual to find three successive lines with but one dactyl to a verse.

5 **Thaumantias**: Iris was the daughter of Thaumas. **locūta est**: the elision prevents the objectionable effect of a monosyllable at the end of a line.

6 **optantī**: sc. *tibĭ;* the participle supplies the condition of which **audēret** is the conclusion ; *were you asking it.*

7 **volvenda diēs**: *the lapse of time*, but also (*volvō* = *to roll*) suggesting the importance of taking prompt advantage of the passing moment. For a similar use of the gerundive of *volvō* see I. 269. **diēs**: as usual, fem. in this sense. **ultrō**: *without effort on your part.*

8 urbe: in VII. 158, called simply *sēdēs*: *the settlement* of Aeneas near the mouth of the Tiber.

9 scēptra sēdemque: hendiadys, = *scēptrōrum* (*imperī*) *sēdem*: *seat of power*. **Palātīnī**: an anachronism, unless regarded as = *Pallantēī*: *on the Palatine*. **petīt**: contracted from *petiit*, and therefore not *petit*. It is usually regarded, however, as present, the ultimate being lengthened by the ictus, or according to Ladewig by the slight pause inevitable before a molossus at the end of a line. Observe that the line is spondaic.

10 extrēmās Corythī urbēs: not *to the farthest cities of Etruria*, as Caere or Agylla was in southern Etruria, but *to most distant cities*, *those of Etruria*. **Corythī** = *of Etruria*. Corythus was a city of Etruria.

11 Lȳdōrum: according to tradition the Etruscans were immigrants from Lydia.

12 dubitās: possibly with reference to **sedēbat**, line 4. **poscere** depends on **tempus**, the construction being identical with the English. The usual prose construction would be the genitive of the gerund or of the gerundive.

13 turbāta adripe: *surprise and seize*.

16 iuvenis: in the Aeneid usually = *warrior*. **ad**: note the difference between *ad* and *in*, line 14, after **sustulit**. **palmās** = *supīnās manūs*, as in III. 176 and elsewhere, the proper position of the hands in addressing the *dī superī*.

18 decus caelī: *jewel of heaven*, strictly appropriate to the rainbow rather than to Iris as a goddess. A similar confusion or alternation of conception is common; see VIII. 62–4. **nūbibus āctam**: *borne on the clouds*, ablative of means, although many prefer to regard it as ablative of separation.

19 tam clāra tempestās: *so clear an atmosphere*.

20 Medium discēdere caelum: *the sky part in the middle*, like a curtain that had hidden the stars from view.

21 -que: *and I see*; one object of **videō** is an infinitive, the other a noun. Vergil often thus combines objects of different form.

22 quisquis = *quisquis es quī*; the uncertainty, however, is not as to the personality of the goddess, but as to the sender of her message.

23 **hausit lymphās**: as the customary symbolical ceremony of purification before engaging in a religious act; compare II. 718–20.

24 **multa**: cognate accusative; not "praying for many things."

25–76 *Turnus attacks the Trojan camp, and, not succeeding in forcing an entrance, or in tempting the Trojans outside of the walls, undertakes by hurling firebrands to burn the ships, which are drawn up on the river bank within the camp.*

26 **pīctāī**: archaic form for *pīctae*; **pīctāī vestis et aurī**: hendiadys: *raiment embroidered with gold.*

28 **Tyrrhīdae**: the wounding by Ascanius of a pet stag belonging to the family of Tyrrhus, royal herdsman of king Latinus, was the first occasion of hostilities against the Trojans. See VII. 475, seq.

29 This verse is not found in the best manuscripts, and was doubtless taken from VII. 784.

30 **ceu**: the comparison is, **omnis exercitus ībat ceu Gangēs aut Nīlus** *it*. The silent advance of the well-ordered troops to surprise the Trojan camp is compared to the deep, steady flow of the Ganges, swelled by its seven tributaries, or to the uniform current of the Nile when it has returned to its regular channel after an inundation. **septem surgēns sēdātīs amnibus altus**: *swelling to its full depth with its seven calm tributary streams*; some take **sēdātīs** in the sense of *now made calm*, in their union in the plain, in distinction from their boisterous flow in the upper part of their course, supposing that here, as well as in the mention of the Nile, the poet intends to contrast the present military order with the previous untrained and irregular movements of the soldiers.

31 **per tacitum** = *tacitē*. The use of adverbial phrases like this in place of the adverb is especially common in Sallust.

32 **campīs**: ablative of separation. **alveō**: here a dissyllable by synizesis.

33 **subitam** = *suddenly appearing.*

35 **adversā mōle**: *the fortification facing the foe.*

40 **optimus armīs**: an imitation of the constant use of similar epithets by Homer; but Vergil does not imitate Homer's uniformity in their use.

41 **fuisset** would be future perfect in the direct admonition: *sī fuerit, nē audeātis.*

42 **struere**: *īnstruere aciem* is the usual prose.

43 **tūtōs aggere mūrōs**: *walls made strong with earthworks.*

44 **cōnferre manum**: see Vocabulary.

45 **obiciunt portās**: *present their closed gates to the foe.*

48 **urbī** depends on **adest**: *attended . . . and, when unexpected, is before the camp.*

49 **Thrācius**: Thrace produced the finest horses.



Fig. 1.

50 **cristā galea aurea rubrā**: the annexed cut represents helmets adorned with crests or plumes.

51 **mēcum**: render *quī prīmus mēcum (sē īnferat).* In his eagerness to begin the assault he leaves his speech unfinished.

52 **attorquēns**: *brandishing toward the camp.*

53 **prīncipium pūgnae**: Vergil apparently has in mind the formal declaration of war employed by Rome, in which after other ceremonies a spear was hurled by the fetial priest within the boundary of the enemies' territory. See Liv. I. 32, ad fin. **arduus**: *towering on horseback;* compare line 29; a hero, i.e., a man one of whose parents was a god or a goddess, while the other was a human being, surpassed other mortals in stature and in strength.

54 **Clāmōre excipiunt**: *cheer,* "receive (the summons) with a shout"; the object is often thus omitted, especially when in English it would be a personal pronoun, as 'it, him.'

56 **aequō**: *fair for both parties.* **dare**: *they wonder that, if men, they do not,* etc.; the infinitives depend on **mīrantur**; see note on line 21.

57 **virōs**: *if men.* **castra fovēre**: *hug the camp.* This use of **fovēre** indicates the contempt of the Rutulians for the Trojans.

62 **bālātum exercent**: *utter* or *keep up their bleating.*

63 **absentīs**: *inaccessible, beyond his reach.* **conlēcta fatīgat**

edendī ex longō rabiēs et siccae sanguine faucēs: *long-accumulated greed for food and jaws unslaked with blood distress him.*

65 **Rutulō**: Turnus; dative of reference, a construction common also in French and in German where the English uses a possessive.

66 **īgnēscunt**: more poetical and spirited than *exārdēscunt;* compare the English *fire up.* **dūrīs ossibus**: *in his hardy frame.* The common use of *ossa* in such expressions is intended to show how deeply the emotion penetrates; compare the English *to his very marrow.* **dolor**: *indignation, resentment,* a very frequent meaning of *dolor,* which includes all *pain,* mental or physical.

67 **quā temptet — excutiat — effundat**: these indirect questions depend on **dolor**; we may render: (*as he ponders*) *with what plan to attempt.* **viā** in scanning must be made a monosyllable by synizesis; the line is therefore spondaic, although Ladewig asserts that Vergil never ends a spondaic line with a spondaic word, and prefers the reading *quae via.*

70 **fluviālibus**: of the river Tiber. The vessels were drawn up on the shore of the Tiber within the intrenchments.

71 **sociōs incendia poscit**: *poscō* is often used with two accusatives. See line 84. **incendia**: means of starting a conflagration; *firebrands.* **ovantīs**: *exultant, who exult at the suggestion.*

72 **fervidus**: with expressive juxtaposition to **flagrantī**; *impetuously.* See note on line 475.

73 **incumbunt**: *they fall to work.*

74 **accingitur**: *equip themselves,* a middle voice; *sē accingit; s'équipent.*

75 **focōs**: *the fires;* we are not told where; possibly their own camp fires. **piceum**: with the same force as **ātrīs** above; *murky.* **piceum — favīllam**: *the smoky firebrand gives a murky light, and the flame throws up* (**fert ad astra**) *scattered sparks;* **commixtam**: mingled with the smoke; **Volcānus**: the clear flame; **ad astra,** as often *ad sīdera,* means simply *up, upward.* Compare the German *in die Höhe.*

77–122 *Cybele transforms the ships into sea-nymphs.*

77 **Quis deus**: the emergency is beyond any human help.

79 **Prīsca**: from the point of view of the poet. **Prīsca — perennis**: belief in the occurrence belonged to antiquity, but, however that may be, the story has survived throughout the ages.

80 **Phrygiā Īdā**: there was also a range of mountains of the same name in Crete.

82 **genetrīx Berecyntia**: Cybele, called Berecyntian from Berecyntus, a mountain of Phrygia sacred to her.

83 **adfāta**: sc. *esse*.

84 **domitō Olympō**: *now that Olympus has been won by you*, as you are the king of the gods, who can fulfil all requests. Jupiter had made himself master of Olympus by banishing from the throne his father Saturn.

86 **lūcus**: not the same as **silva**; the *sacred grove* was *on the summit of a height* encompassed by a *forest of pine*. **fuit**: *I had;* why she has no longer is explained by line 88, *hās — dedī*. **ferēbant**: *they used to bring*, while Troy was standing.

87 **trabibus**: by metonymy for *arboribus*.

88 **hās**: sc. *trabēs = arborēs*. **Dardaniō iuvenī**: Aeneas. **classis**: *egeō* even in prose takes the genitive often instead of the ablative.

89 **laeta**: see note on line 475. **sollicitam**: *me in my anxiety*. **timor anxius angit**: *distressing fear distresses*. Such a collocation of words connected by etymology, though a blemish to style in English, was a grace in Latin.

90 **hōc** is a cognate accusative. **hōc — parentem**: *let your mother accomplish this by her entreaties*.

92 **ortās** *esse* is the subject of **prōsit**.

93 **torquet**: more commonly *vertō* or *versō*, as Ciris 521, *quī sīdera versat*.

94 **quō fāta vocās**: *whither are you calling destiny;* although Jupiter *guides the stars of the universe*, he cannot control the fates. **istīs**: sc. *nāvibus*.

95 **immortāle fās**: *the right of immortality*. Observe the contrast in *mortālī — immortāle, certus — incerta*.

96 **habeant** and **lūstret** depend through *ut* omitted on **petis** above. **certus**: *with assurance* that his ships will be safe.

97 **tanta**: *so great* as to oppose destiny.

98 **Immō**: *nay, rather* than attempt to oppose the fates, I will grant what is within my power. **dēfūnctae**: *having finished their service.*

99 **quaecumque**: the antecedent is a dative to be supplied with **ēripiam**; *from every one that.* Aeneas had brought to the mouth of the Tiber fifteen of the twenty ships with which he started. One was lost in the storm off the coast of Africa, I. 116, and four had perished by fire on the shore of Sicily, V. 699.

100 **arva**: accusative of limit of motion without preposition; a poetic archaism; the early construction survives in prose in names of towns.

101 **iubēbō esse deās**: *I will bid them be*; the indefinite pronoun **quaecumque,** *every one,* suggests *all,* hence the plural.

102 **quālis**: a predicate adjective after **secant** agreeing with **Dōtō,** and involving the correlative *tālīs* with **deās,** but best rendered simply *as,* or in this instance more fully: *like the daughters of Nereus, Doto and Galatea, who.*

104 **id ratum adnuit**: *he ratified it and confirmed it by a nod,* lit. *he confirmed it by a nod, ratified.* **Stygiī frātris**: Pluto. An oath by the rivers of the underworld even the gods would fear to violate. Compare VI. 323, 324.

105 **pice — rīpās**: *the banks seething with a pitch-black whirlpool.* **pice ātrāque vorāgine**: hendiadys.

106 **adnuit**: In Iliad I. 524, Zeus tells Thetis: "I'll nod my head for thee, that thou mayst trust; for this from me among immortal beings is the strongest pledge; for naught from me, whate'er with nod of head I do confirm, may be revoked, or prove deceptive, or fulfilment lack." **tōtum tremefēcit Olympum**: Homer's μέγαν δ' ἐλέλιξεν Ὄλυμπον, as in Il. I. 530.

107 **Ergō**: *and thus,* with reference to Jupiter's promise.

108 **dēbita**: sc. *fātō; allotted.* **Mātrem**: sc. *deōrum,* Cybele.

110 **Hīc prīmum**: *now at length,* when *aderat prōmissa diēs.* **nova**: *strange,* because supernatural. **oculīs**: the eyes of the contending armies.

111 **ab Aurōrā**: because Mount Ida was east of Italy.

112 **Īdaeī chorī**: the Corybantes, the priests of Cybele on Mount

Ida; her worship involved boisterous and noisy ceremonies in which the Corybantes engaged in violent leaping and dancing accompanied by the sound of cymbals and wind instruments.

114 **Nē trepidāte**: *struggle not*, the form for poetry or elevated style, as *nōlīte trepidāre*, and in English *do not struggle*, is the ordinary prose form. **dēfendere**: the infinitive with *trepidō* is poetical only.

116 **Vōs**: expressed with the emphasis of contrast, the address turning from **Teucrī** to the ships.

117 **deae**: *as goddesses;* predicate nominative. **sua quaeque**: these words are regularly placed together; compare lines 185 and 464. **quaeque**: nominative singular in distributive apposition with *puppēs*, a common construction for this pronoun ; see also line 162.

118 **puppēs**: the sterns of the ships were drawn up on the shore and fastened by hawsers to trees or other objects; the prows were often left in the water, steadied in position by anchors.

121 The line is erroneously inserted here, belonging in X. 223.

122 **reddunt sē**: virtually the analytic form for *redduntur* = *revertuntur: they return ;* so **feruntur** = *sē ferunt.*

123–167 *Turnus reassures his men, who are startled at sight of the prodigy. He bids them rest, and prepare for a renewal of the contest on the morrow, and encompasses the Trojan camp for the night with fourteen posts of a hundred men each.*

123 **animīs**: locative ablative. **conterritus**: sc. *est ;* observe the intensive force of the *com-*.

124 **et**: here an adverb.

125 **rauca**: cognate accusative. **altō**: *the deep* = the sea.

126 **Turnō**: see note on line 65.

127 **ultrō**: *even also ;* not only is he not daunted, but, *more than this*, he encourages his men. The repetition of the initial word at the end of the verse is called epanalepsis.

128 **hīs**: i.e., *Trōiānīs.*

129 **auxilium solitum**: contemptuously; their ships as a means of flight.

130 **exspectant**: sc. *nāvēs Trōiānae* = **auxilium solitum** above.

But some annotators make *Trōidnī* the subject, **explaining**: the Trojans do not have to wait for Rutulian darts or fires to destroy their ships.

131 **rērum pars altera**: *their resort on one side*, i.e., the sea.

132 **mīlia** and **gentēs** are in apposition: *so many thousands, Italian nations too,* not despicable immigrants. The asyndeton between (*est*) and *ferunt* corresponds exactly to the English idiom.

133 **Nīl — deōrum**: we may render best as if **fātālia** and **respōnsa** were in the relative clause: *whatever decrees of destiny, oracular responses of the gods, the Trojans vaunt, terrify me not at all.*

134 **Phryges**: a contemptuous appellation for the Trojans; compare the other instances in which it occurs, lines 599, 617, and 635. Turnus refuses to recognize the world-renowned prowess of the Trojans (see I. 457, 460) which has given such distinction to a little corner of Phrygia; he knows them only as foreigners from a district of Asia.

135 **sat — quod**: *enough has been granted to the fates and to Venus, in that.*

136 **Sunt — mihĭ**: *I too, on the other hand, have my destiny.* See lines 6–13, also VII. 421–34.

138 **coniuge praereptā**: *now that my bride has been snatched from me.* Before the arrival of Aeneas, Lavinia, daughter of king Latinus, had been betrothed to Turnus; but Latinus, warned by an oracle that she must have a foreign husband, had promised her to Aeneas. **nec — Mycēnīs**: *nor does resentment for such an outrage touch the Atridae alone, and not Mycenae only may take up arms for such a cause.* **Atrīdās**: The sons of Atreus, — Menelaus, whose wife, Helen, had been carried off by the Trojan prince, Paris; and the elder brother of Menelaus, Agamemnon, who commanded the confederate Greek host in the war against Troy thus occasioned.

139 **iste dolor**: Turnus compares his own resentment at the loss of Lavinia with that of Menelaus at the loss of Helen. **Mycēnīs**: the home of Agamemnon.

140 **Sed — est**: a supposed objection to the claim of Turnus that it is fated for him *ferrō scelerātam exscindere gentem. But it is*

enough that they perished once, in the fall of Troy and the extinction of the Trojan kingdom. **Peccāre — fēmineum**: the reply to the objection. No surviving Trojan should have committed a similar offence: *Their previous offence* (**peccāre ante**) *should have been enough for them, thoroughly detesting all but the whole* (**modo nōn omne**) *female sex*.

141 **perōsōs**: in agreement with the omitted subject of **peccāre.**

142 **quibus — animōs**: a contemptuous characterization of the subject of **peccāre**; men, as they are, who feel courage only when behind ramparts and ditches; *men, as they are, to whom*. **vāllī**: an objective genitive; *this confidence they feel in*.

143 **fossārum**: an appositional genitive. **lētī — parva**: *but slight barriers to ward off death*.

144 **moenia — manū**: Neptune was fabled to have built the walls of Troy, while serving, at the command of Jupiter, Laomedon, father of Priam, the last king of Troy. "In truth I for the Trojans round their town a wall did build both thick and very seemly, that the town might be impregnable." Il. XXI. 446.

145 **fabricāta**: concessive.

146 Not a summons to immediate attack, but an encouragement to confident valor.

148 **Nōn — Volcānī**: like those of Achilles, the Greek champion. **nōn — carīnīs**: like those that conveyed the Greeks to Troy.

150 **Etruscī**: see lines 10, 11. **tenebrās — timeant**: Turnus would disdain methods like those employed against Troy by the Greeks, who stole by night the Palladium, the talisman on which the existence of Troy depended. See II. 164.

152 **equī — alvō**: the Greeks had thus secured an entrance into Troy. See the full narrative in Book II., beginning with line 13.

153 **lūce** is contrasted with **tenebrās, palam** with **caecā in alvō.**

154 **Haud — putent**: *I will make them believe that they have not to do with*, etc. **faxō** for *fēcerō*, with the force of the same tense in Greek, an immediate or positive future.

155 **Hector**: the son of king Priam and champion of the Trojans, under whose leadership they sustained the siege for ten years.

156 **Nunc adeō**: *at present; adeō* is often thus appended to pronouns, adjectives, and adverbs, like the Greek δή, to emphasize them. The force of it may then be expressed in English by the emphasis, without translating it by a separate word.

157 **quod superest**: *for what remains of it*, i.e., of the day. **laetī — rēbus**: *glad at our successful achievements*, inspiring the Trojans with alarm and depriving them of their ships.

159 **obsīdere, cingere,** depend on **cūra.** See note on *poscere*, line 12. **portās, moenia**: of the camp of the Rutulians, which we are to assume has been pitched around the camp of the Trojans.

161 **mūrōs**: of the Trojans.

162 **quemque**: in distributive apposition with **illōs.**

164 **Discurrunt**: *they hasten off* to their posts. **variant vicēs**: *they take their turns in succession* on guard. **fūsī — lūdō**: so far as they are not at the time on guard.

168–223 *While the Trojans are anxiously guarding their camp, two friends who are on guard, Nisus and Euryalus, resolve to make their way through the enemies' lines, and carry tidings to Aeneas of the dangerous state of affairs at his camp.*

168 **super ē vāllō**: *from above, on the rampart.* **Trōes**: Greek ending. **armīs — tenent**: *occupy under arms the summit of the walls.*

170 **pontīs**: *the bridges* connecting the walls with **prōpūgnācula,** *the outworks* or towers erected outside the walls.

171 **gerunt**: to the places where they will be needed.

172 **quōs Aenēās dedit esse**: *whom Aeneas assigned to be.* **adversa vocārent**: *hostilities should call them to the task.*

175 **excubat — est**: *take their turns in watching over what each has to guard;* **excubat exercetque vicēs**: hendiadys.

177 **mīserat**: at the departure from Troy. **Īda vēnātrīx**: a mountain nymph, who as such could not herself leave Phrygia.

179 **quō — arma**: *and no other of the followers of Aeneas was more comely than he, no other more comely wore Trojan arms.*

180 **Aeneadum**: a patronymic, but used in the Aeneid with the meaning *followers of Aeneas.*

181 **ōra — iuventā**: *a lad whose unshaven face was marked with the down of youth.*

182 **ūnus**: *mutual;* Nisus had signalized his affection for Euryalus by securing for the latter the prize in the foot-race, at the funeral games in honor of Anchises. See V. 294–338.

183 **tum quoque**: *at present too;* they always managed to be together. **commūnī statiōne**: *on a watch they were keeping in company.*

184 **Dīne addunt**: *is it the gods who infuse?* **hunc**: *this* that I now feel.

186 **iamdūdum mēns agitat mihi**: *my mind has long been considering;* the present, as in French and German, where the English uses the perfect; *Êtes-vous ici depuis longtemps? Sind Sie schon lange hier?* = *Have you been*, etc.

189 **solūtī**: *unnerved, languid;* the words *somnō vīnōque solūtī* are repeated in line 236.

190 **prōcubuēre** in connection with the presents *micant* and *silent* emphasizes the *state* resulting from the completed act: *lie.* **porrō**: *then;* let me go on and explain myself fully. Observe the alliteration in this line.

192 **populusque patrēsque**: Vergil applies to this early period an expression belonging to the later organization of the Roman state.

193 **quī certa reportent**: *to carry him a trustworthy report* of the critical condition of his followers; the compounds of *re-* often denote the performance of something *due* or *promised.*

194 **prōmittunt**: sc. the Trojan leaders.

195 **videor**: *I think*, like the personal use of δοκέω. This is not the logical apodosis of **sī prōmittunt,** which would be *I will go to Aeneas, for I think*, but such ellipses are common in English also. **illō**: *yonder*, with a gesture.

196 **mūrōs et moenia**: pleonastic; *the walls and battlements.*

199 **Mē socium — rēbus**: *to take me as your associate in your most momentous enterprise.*

200 **tē mittam**: *am I to let you go?*

203 **sublātum**: *born as I was amid*, etc.; lit. *taken up*, and thus acknowledged as a son. If Euryalus was born at the beginning of

the Trojan war, he would have been now about eighteen. **tālia**: such that you should disdain my companionship.

204 **māgnanimum**: the Homeric μεγάθυμος, μεγαλήτωρ; the latter is the standing epithet of Αἰνείας. **fāta extrēma**: *his fortunes to the last extremity.*

205 **hīc**: the speaker lays his hand upon his breast; the English would repeat some other word than **est**; *this heart, this heart of mine.* **lūcis** = *vītae.* **et** connects **contemptor** and the antecedent of **quī**; *and one that.*

206 **bene emī**: *to be purchased cheaply.* **quō**: this adverb here = *ad quem; to which you aspire.*

207 **Equidem — fās**: I did not doubt your courage, nor should I have right to doubt it; *equidem* is found in Cicero and Vergil almost, if not quite, invariably with the first person, as if equivalent to *ego quidem.*

208 **ita**: i.e., on condition only that what I say is true; the regular form for an asseveration of this kind, and not to be rendered literally in English; *No! as I hope that great Jupiter or whatever god views this enterprise with favorable eyes may bring me back to you exulting with success.*

210 **sī — deusve**: *if any mischance, and you see that there are many such things in an undertaking so perilous, if any mischance or any deity bring me to disaster.*

213 **raptum pūgnā**: *rescued by fighting.* Such was the importance of burial to the repose of the spirit after death, that it was the sacred duty of a friend to rescue his comrade's body from the enemy, or if this was impossible, to obtain it by the payment of ransom.

214 **solita — vetābit**: *if in any way Fortune, as is her wont, shall forbid this.* Fortune deals arbitrarily with mortals; *quā* is sometimes taken as *qua*, in agreement with *Fortūna*, but the word is probably *quā*, as in line 512.

215 **absentī — sepulcrō**: if the body could not be recovered funeral rites were performed, and a cenotaph was erected to the memory of the deceased. See VI. 505–508.

217 **quae — persequitur**: when the opportunity was presented

for the older and feebler followers of Aeneas to remain with Acestes in Sicily, she had preferred to follow her son. See V. 711–718; 749–751.

220 **locō cēdit**: *yields its ground;* properly used of persons only.

222 **succēdunt servantque vicēs**: *come up and take their turn on guard.*

223 **rēgem**: *the prince* Ascanius, who is regarded as at their head in the absence of his father.

224–313 *The leaders of the Trojans approve the plan of the young men, and promise them rich rewards.*

224 **Cētera animālia**: *all other living beings.*

225 **laxābant — labōrum**: *were finding respite in slumber from their cares and calming their hearts in forgetting their troubles.* We have a virtual zeugma in this use of *cūrās* and *corda* as objects of the same verb. So Cic. de Or. III. 62; *animōs cūramque laxēmus.*

226 **dēlēcta iuventūs**: *picked warriors; iuventūs* is either an abstract noun, or as here, collective.

230 **castrōrum — mediō**: *in the open space in the centre of the camp;* hendiadys.

231 **admittier**: archaic for *admittī;* instead of the infinitive we should expect in prose *ut admittantur.*

232 **pretium — fore**: *and that it will repay the delay* of the deliberations of the council; **-que** connects **fore** to *esse* understood with **rem**; we may supply in rendering *saying* for this indirect discourse to depend upon.

233 **accēpit trepidōs**: *admitted them, excited as they were* with eagerness and with the importance of the proposition they had to make.

235 **Aeneadae**: see note on line 180. **nostrīs — annīs**: *be viewed with regard to our years.*

238 **quī — portae**: *which is open to us where the road parts at the gate.*

240 **ērigitur** = *sē ērigit; rises; s'élève;* the rising of the murky smoke shows that the watch-fires are neglected and are smouldering away.

241 **quaesītum**: in the older Latin the use of the supine to

express purpose was not confined to dependence on verbs of motion; the construction with such verbs is probably to be regarded as originally the accusative of limit of motion; in the present instance it appears to be in apposition with *fortūnā ūtī*, the object of *permittitis*.

243 **adfore**: Aeneas with the two youths. That this is what was meant is shown by the words of Ascanius, line 257.

244 **obscūrīs sub vallibus**: while they were hunting in the valleys they had caught glimpses of the distant city on the height where it was situated. **prīmam urbem**: *the outskirts of the city*.

245 **cognōvimus**: this tense of *cognōscō* generally emphasizes the continued state, the result of the completed act, but here it is the proper present perfect of the inceptive verb: *we have become acquainted with*. **amnem**: the Tiber.

248 **nōn tamen . . . parātis, cum . . . tulistis**: *after all you are not preparing . . . at a time when you have furnished us*.

249 **animōs et pectora**: *animī* involves courage and boldness, *pectora* disposition and character: *spirits and hearts*.

252 **vōbīs** is the indirect object of **solvī**. **prō laudibus istīs**: *for such deserts*.

254 **mōrēs vestrī**: *your own hearts*.

255 **pius**: Vergil's standing epithet of Aeneas, but used, as here, only when the context renders it appropriate; 'he who always fulfils conscientiously every obligation.' **integer aevī**: *in the flower of his age*.

257 **Immō ego vōs obtestor**: *nay, I myself adjure you;* **immō** in reference to **immemor. vōs**: plural, although he addresses by name Nisus only as the spokesman of the two.

259 **Assaracī**: Assaracus was the brother of the fifth king of Troy and the great-grandfather of Aeneas. **larem**: more commonly in the plural, denoting the tutelary deities of the family; here the guardian genius of the family.

260 **quaecumque — est, pōnō**: *all my fortune and all my reliance I repose*.

262 **reddite cōnspectum**: "restore me the sight of him"; render: *restore him to my sight*.

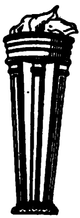


FIG. 2.

264 Arisba: mentioned in the Iliad as in alliance with Troy; its capture by Aeneas must therefore have been before the Trojan War.

265 tripodas: see the annexed cut, and for description see Vocabulary. **māgna**: probably simply a poetical epithet; as a monetary term *māgnum talentum* is the *great talent* of eighty minae, the ordinary talent containing sixty.

266 dat: the present tense emphasises the present character of the bowl: *that is a present from.* It was bestowed while Aeneas was Dido's guest at Carthage. For the appearance of a *crātēr* see the annexed cut.

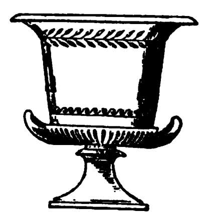


FIG. 3.

268 victōrī: in apposition with *mihĭ* to be supplied with **contigerit**. **praedae dīcere sortem**: *to direct the allotment of the booty.*

269 vīdistī: this clause is interposed parenthetically between **sī contigerit** and **excipiam.**

270 ipsum illum: sc. *equum.*

271 excipiam sortī: *I will withdraw from allotment.* **sortī**: *excipiō* usually takes the ablative. This is said to be the earliest instance of its use with the dative.

272 bis sex mātrum corpora captīvōsque: apparently twelve Rutulian warriors with their wives. **mātrum corpora** = *mātrēs.*

273 suaque omnibus arma: *and for them all, the arms belonging to them,* thus increasing the value of the prize.

274 īnsuper: here a preposition.

275 quem: for *cūius aetātem*, but a similar confusion is common in prose.

276 venerande: *so worthy of respect* for a devotedness and courage beyond his years. **pectore — accipiō**: *I take to my heart.*

278 meīs rēbus = *for my own account, for myself.*

279 seu pācem seu bella geram: so Sallust, Iug. 46, *pācem an bellum gerēns; whether I am enjoying peace or am waging war;* compare also VII. 444. **tibĭ — fidēs**: *I shall have the greatest reliance on your deeds and your words* of counsel.

282 **arguerit**: see note on *faxō*, line 154. **tantum — cadat**: *only may fortune, now propitious, not turn out unfavorable.*

283 **super — ūnum**: *one thing beyond all gifts.*

285 **quam — excēdentem**: *whom in her sorrow the Ilian land did not retain, but who came forth with me.* **miseram**: in her sorrow at the fall of Troy her affection for her son gave her strength to undertake the toilsome emigration.

286 **moenia Acestae**: see note on line 217.

287 **hūius — est**: *this peril, whatever it is,* great or little.

288 **inque salūtātam**: by tmesis for *īnsalūtātamque*, which could not stand in an hexameter.

289 **quod nequeam**: *it is because I should not be able;* the reason for *hanc . . . linquō.* **nequeam**: potential.

291 **spem tuī**: *reliance on you.* The final vowel of **tuī** is not elided, the pause of the caesura, which is naturally placed here, relieving the hiatus.

294 **patriae pietātis imāgō**: *this picture of affection between parent and son,* by its likeness to the feelings between Ascanius and Aeneas.

296 **Spondē**: *assure yourself of.*

297 **nōmen — dēfuerit**: she shall be as much a mother to me as Creusa was; she shall lack naught but the name Creusa.

298 **dēfuerit**: see note on *faxō*, line 154. **nec — manet**: *and no little favor awaits the mother of such a son;* brachylogy for *illam quae tālem peperit manet.*

301 **-que** connects **reducī** and **rēbus secundīs,** the latter ablative absolute, both being virtual conditions: *if you return and are successful.*

302 **manēbunt**: sc. *rēbus adversīs.*

303 **umerō exuit**: the sword was suspended by a strap passing over the shoulder.

305 **Gnōsius**: weapons made in Crete were highly esteemed.

306 **-que** often, as here, introduces a fuller or more exact statement; *atque* is also thus used; it may then be omitted in translation, the word introduced having the force of an appositive.

307 **galeam permūtat**: *exchanges helmets with him.*

309 **ad portās**: connect with **prōsequitur.**

311 **gerēns**: with nearly the same force as the Greek *ἔχων; with.*

312 **dabat:** *was giving,* while accompanying them to the gate. **sed — dōnant:** anticipating the failure of the enterprise.

314–366 *Nisus and Euryalus make their way through the Rutulian camp, slaying as they proceed many of the sleeping foe.*

315 **inimīca, multīs tamen ante futūrī exitiō:** *woful to them, yet before their end they are destined to prove the destruction of many.* **inimīca,** as shown by **tamcn ante,** is not the same as *hostium.*

316 **Passim:** the word brings out the disorder in the camp.

317 **adrēctōs:** *tilted up,* the position of the two-wheeled chariot when the horses were unspanned; see the annexed cut.



Fig. 4.

318 **arma iacēre,** like **corpora, currūs,** and **virōs,** is object of **vident;** we may render as if it were *arma iacentia.*

319 **vīna:** vessels with the remnants of the wine.

320 **ipsa vocat rēs:** *the situation itself invites us.*

321 **sē attollere** = *attollī;* the passive would be the English idiom.

322 **cōnsule longē:** *keep wide look-out.*

323 **haec:** with a gesture. **vāsta dabō** = *vāstābō.* **lātō:** made broad by the slaughter of the foe he would effect.

324 **vōcem premit:** *checks his words.*

325 **tapētibus — exstrūctus:** *pillowed high on rugs.*

326 **tōtō — somnum:** poetical for *stertēbat;* we may render literally, or, *was breathing deeply and heavily in sleep.*

327 **rēx īdem et:** *at once king, and.*

328 **sed — pestem:** compare Il. II. 859: "but by his auspices he kept not from him his dark doom."

329 **iūxtā temerē iacentīs:** *carelessly lying near him.*

330 **premit** = *opprimit; he takes by surprise.* **sub ipsīs equīs — pendentia colla:** the place where they have dropped asleep, and their *drooping necks* indicate how deeply they have indulged in wine.

331 **nanctus:** *finding them.*

332 **dominō**: Remus.

333 **singultantem**: poetical and graphic.

334 **Nec nōn**: sc. *premit.*

335 **plūrima**: cognate accusative.

337 **membra**: accusative of specification with **victus. deō** = *Bacchō* = *vīnō.* **illum — lūdum**: *he had made that revelry as long as the night.*

339 **turbāns**: intransitive; *making havoc.*

342 **Euryalī**: subjective genitive. **et ipse**: *he too.*

343 **in mediō**: *directly in his way.* **sine nōmine**: *nameless,* i.e., unimportant.

345 **vigilantem**: contrasted with **ignārōs**: *the rest unconscious, Rhoetus awake.*

346 **māgnum sē post crātēra tegēbat**: see the cut annexed to note on line 266.

348 **adsurgentī**: *as he was rising* to see whether the danger was past. But Nisus was so close, **comminus**, that the result was to make the sword penetrate the deeper. **multā morte recēpit**: *withdrew it reeking with blood.* **morte** is an ablative of manner.

349 **Purpuream animam**: *crimson life-blood.*

350 **fūrtō**: *his stealthy task;* dative with **īnstat. fervidus**: see note on line 475.

351 **īgnem — equōs**: the waning camp-fire and the grazing horses present a scene here finely contrasted with the deeds of bloodshed just described. **īgnem extrēmum**: see Vocabulary, **extrēmus.**

352 **rīte**: *fitly,* that they might not roam through the camp.

354 **caede atque cupīdine**: hendiadys. **ferrī**: we cannot be certain whether we should supply *eum* or *sē* for the subject. A Frenchman might imitate the Latin by rendering: *qu'on était entraîné.*

355 **inimīca**: as in line 315; *unfriendly,* because their success depended on the shelter of the darkness.

358 **que — que — que**: correlative; it is not necessary to imitate in such cases the closeness of connection of the Latin.

359 **Euryalus**: sc. *rapit.* **phalerās**: probably identical with the *bullīs;* they were attached to a belt which was worn over the

breast; see the annexed cut. **aurea bullīs** = *aureīs bullīs, with golden bosses.*



FIG. 5.

360 **Tīburtī** is probably an adjective; *of Tibur,* an ancient town of Latium. **dītissimus — Caedicus**: *a gift which once the opulent Caedicus, when he was forming a league, without meeting his ally, sent as a token of proffered friendship.*

361 **hospitiō** is dative of purpose after **mittit**; we may supply from it a word like *hospitium* with **iungeret**.

362 **ille**: Remulus. **habēre**: the infinitive in this construction retains its original character as a verbal noun in the dative, and is here the second dative after **dat**.

363 **mortem**: of the grandson.

364 **nēquīquam**: because he was so soon to lose it with his life.

366 **tūta capessunt**: *aim to secure their safety.*

367–449 *Nisus and Euryalus are discovered by a detachment of cavalry on its way from Laurentum to the Rutulian camp, and are both slain while fighting bravely, after Nisus has killed the leader of the horsemen.*

367 **praemissī equitēs**: we are to infer that the Latin legion had not yet joined Turnus, but was just mustered in the fields adjacent to Laurentum. The cavalry, **ter centum,** the regular number of *equitēs* attached to a Roman legion, are sent in advance to report to Turnus and to receive his orders. **urbe Latīnā**: Laurentum.

371 **castrīs**: of the Rutulians. **mūrō subībant**: *were coming near the wall; mūrōs subīre* would mean "to enter the walls."

372 **hōs**: *the two Trojans.* **flectentīs**: sc. *iter;* or intransitive.

373 **et**: almost = *nam.* **sublūstrī in umbrā**: *in the dimly lighted gloom.* It was moonlight, as we learn from line 403.

374 **immemorem**: *thoughtless,* forgetting that the polished helmet would be a conspicuous object in the moonlight.

377 **Nihil tendere contrā**: *offered no reply,* or *made no attempt to offer resistance;* compare line 795. The infinitives are historical.

379 **Obiciunt sēsē**: *turn toward them*; = in French: *se dirigent.* Such expressions bring out the superiority of the English, which escapes the clumsiness of the Latin and the French by the simple device of using the same verb either as transitive or as intransitive. **ad dīvortia nōta**: *along the by-paths familiar to them.*

380 **abitum**: there is but one other example extant of the use of this word in the sense of *outlet, egress.* **corōnant**: poetical for *cingunt.*

383 **rāra — callēs**: *here and there glimpses of a path were had along indistinct tracks*; *sēmita* = footpath, *callis* = cattle-path, cow-path. **occultōs**: overgrown with the brushwood.

385 **fallit regiōne**: *misleads him in respect to the direction.*

386 **imprūdēns**: *heedless* of everything but escape, but with special reference to his forgetfulness of Euryalus.

387 **locōs**: poetical for *loca*; another reading is *āc lūcōs.*

388 **stabula alta**: *high pasture-grounds.*

389 **ut**: connect with **ēvāserat,** line 386: he had left behind him the enemy, etc., *when he halted,* etc. **respēxit**: *looked back for*; we may supply *et clāmāvit* for the direct discourse following to depend upon.

391 **quāve sequar**: *or in what direction shall I seek you.*

392 **fallācis**: the gloom of the forest prevents him from determining his course with any certainty. **Simul**: *at once,* lit. at the same time. **vestīgia — legit**: *he traces back and follows his footprints.*

393 **silentibus**: he is thus at first so far as to be out of hearing of Euryalus, but soon he hears sounds which give him the right direction.

394 **sīgna sequentum**: *indications of men in pursuit.*

397 **fraude — rapit**: *is hurrying off, for he had been overpowered through the treachery of the place and the darkness, while the sudden onslaught bewildered him.*

398 **plūrima**: cognate accusative.

403 **suspiciēns . . . et**: *looking up to . . . he also*; he appeals to Luna or Diana not only by a look, but by an uttered prayer. **vōce**: *aloud*; *ōre* is often used with the same force. **precātur**: an imitation of Homer, who represents his heroes as invoking the aid of the

gods before making some momentous effort. Thus Pandarus, Il. IV. 119, prays to Apollo before shooting the arrow which wounds Menelaus; and Diomed, Il. V. 115, beseeches the aid of Athena when seeking to wreak vengeance on Pandarus. Compare also the prayer of Ascanius, line 625; see also X. 420.

404 **praesēns — labōrī**: *standing by us, help us in our distress; alicui labōrantī succurrere* is so common a combination that **nostrō labōrī** must doubtless be taken as = *nōbīs labōrantibus*.

405 **astrōrum decus et nemorum cūstōs**: see note on line 18. **Lātōnia**: Diana was daughter of Latona.

407 **sī qua ipse auxī**: *if I have at all myself added to your offerings.*

408 **suspendī — fīxī**: offerings were often suspended in the interior of temples, or attached to the entrances and gables. A similar usage is still extant to some extent in Christian temples, especially in Italy. See III. 286; V. 360.

409 **hunc — aurās**: hysteron proteron: *guide my weapon and let me throw into confusion;* he hopes thus to give Euryalus an opportunity to escape.

412 **adversī**: *who is directly before him.*

414 **Volvitur** = *sē volvit; se roule; rolls over, falls prostrate.* **ille**: *as for Sulmo, he.*

415 **frīgidus**: *with the chill of death upon him*, contrasted with **calidum. īlia pulsat**: *his lungs are convulsed;* the English scarcely admits a literal rendering.

416 **Dīversī**: *turning in all directions.* **Hōc ācrior**: i.e., at seeing the bewilderment he has caused. **īdem**: *he also.*

417 **lībrābat**: *was aiming.*

418 **īt**: contracted for *iit;* hence *īt*, not *it.* **Tagō**: see note on line 65.

419 **haesit tepefacta**: *stuck fast and grew warm;* the cold metal grew warm from the heat of the body in which it was fastened.

421 **nec** connects **auctōrem** and **quō — possit** as objects of **cōnspicit**; see note on line 21.

422 **Tū tamen intereā**: sc. if I cannot at once discover the hurler of the weapon.

423 **ambōrum**: Sulmo and Tagus.

427 **Mē**: sc. *petite; interficite.*

428 **Rutulī**: Nisus does not know that they are Latins; but throughout the narrative the names of the allies are used somewhat promiscuously.

429 **nec potuit**: sc. *audēre; nor could he have*, etc.; he was too young.

433 **Volvitur lētō**: *falls dead.* **lētō** is probably dative, lit. *to death;* see note on line 414. For a similar use of the dative see *dēmīsēre necī*, II. 85; *lētō sternendus*, VIII. 566; *dēiēcit lētō*, X. 319; compare also *mortī inicit*, line 552.

434 **conlāpsa**: for the force of *com-* in such compounds compare the German *zusammen* as in *zusammenfallen*, *zusammenstürzen*, etc.

437 **dēmīsēre**: the gnomic perfect, to be rendered by the present; always *did*, and hence *do.*

439 **in — morātur**: *concerns himself with.*

440 **circum**: adverb with **glomerātī.**

441 **prōturbant**: conative present. **nōn sētius**: in spite of their efforts.

442 **Rutulī**: see note on line 428. So in line 450.

444 **Tum . . . placidā . . . ibi dēmum**: his death can be peaceful only when he can expire embracing the body of his friend after avenging his death.

445 **morte quiēvit**: observe how this differs in meaning from *in morte quiēscere*, as in VI. 371.

447 **memorī aevō**: probably ablative.

448 **domus Aenēae**: *the house of Aeneas* = the Julian family.

449 **pater Rōmānus**: *Rome's sire.* The appellation *pater patriae* was regularly given to the ruling emperor; thus the passage means: as long as the Roman Empire shall endure. Some, however, consider **pater Rōmānus** as = *Juppiter Capitōlīnus.*

450–472 *Mourning in the Rutulian camp. At dawn Turnus leads his men to the assault. The heads of Nisus and Euryalus are displayed on lances to the dismay and grief of the Trojans.*

450 **praedā spoliīsque**: see note on line 306; they have won as

their prize the spoils which Nisus and Euryalus had taken from the Rutulian camp.

453 **prīmīs**: supply *repertīs*.

454 **Numā**: not mentioned before; but we are not to consider the list of the slain chieftains as complete.

457 **inter sē**: in the words they exchange they express their recognition.

459 **prīma spargēbat Aurōra**: the first part of (= the beginning of) dawn was sprinkling = *Aurora was beginning to sprinkle.*

460 **Tithōnī**: the spouse of Aurora.

461 **sōle** = *sunlight*, as in English. **lūce retēctīs**: *revealed to view by light.*

464 **rūmōribus**: *stories* of the havoc in the camp by the Trojan emissaries.

469 **dextera**: sc. *pars*.

472 **nōta nimis**: *only too well known to them;* had the features been less familiar their grief would have been less intense.

473–502 *Grief of the mother of Euryalus.*

474 **aurīs**: Vergil here makes *adlābor* transitive; in III. 131 and 569, it takes the dative.

475 **subitus**: adjective limiting a noun in the sentence where the English uses an adverb limiting the verb; *prīma Aurōra* (see note on line 459) illustrates the same usage. **miserae**: see note on line 65.

476 **radiī**: plural for singular; *the shuttle;* she was weaving when the tidings reached her. **revolūta pēnsa**: *pēnsum* was used for the stent or allotment of material to be worked up in a day; here the material itself; *the thread was unrolled* from the spool in the shuttle.

477 **fēmineō**: the final vowel is not elided here.

478 **comam**: object of **scissa** as a middle participle; *s'arrachant les cheveux.*

479 **prīma**: connect with **agmina.** **illa**: a redundant appositive with the subject which it emphasizes; so I. 3; it may be omitted in rendering, although a similar usage occurs in English in poetry: "heedless she of men, of perils heedless she and of the spears." **virum**: forgetting that this was no place for a woman.

480 **dehinc**: a monosyllable by synizesis.

481 **Hunc**: pointing to the head; predicate accusative after **aspiciō**; render *thus.* **ille** in apposition with **tū** has a like demonstrative force; "you, whose head is now yonder before me"; *you now thus mutilated, you whom I see yonder.*

483 **crūdēlis**: doubly emphasized, at the end of the sentence, and at the beginning of the line.

484 **adfārī**: see note on *poscere*, line 12. **extrēmum**: cognate accusative.

486 **nec tē, tua fūnera māter prōdūxī**: *nor did I, your mother, take you forth for burial, conduct your funeral rites; prōdūcō* and *prōsequor* are often used in the special sense "to conduct to burial."

488 **veste**: the Romans adorned the bodies of their dead with fine and costly shrouds; see VI. 221. **festīna**: this is said to be the earliest instance of this adjective.

489 **et tēlā sōlābar**: an illustration of the occasional parataxis of a principal with a subordinate clause; other examples are found in III. 382 and IV. 264. It may be explained, however, as an imitation of the Greek usage of expressing the relative pronoun but once, even when the construction would require a different case with the second verb, as in Xen. Anab. I. 1. 2; *quam urgēbam et cūius tēlā sōlābar: and in weaving which I was comforting.* For the appearance of the *tēla* see the annexed cut.

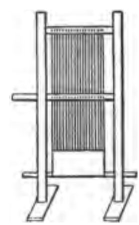


FIG. 6.

490 **Quō sequar**: *whither shall I go to seek you?*

491 **fūnus**: *corpse*, as in VI. 510. **Hōc**: pointing to the head of her son. **Hōc — refers**: *is this the tidings you bring me of yourself?*

492 **Hōc**: object of **sum secūta**: *is this what I have attained by following you?*

493 **sī — pietās**: i.e., *sī qua vōbīs est pietās; if you have any humanity.* For the sentiment compare II. 645; to kill me will be a deed of humanity.

496 **invīsum hōc caput**: *this being whom you hate*, as she infers from the distress sent upon her.

497 **crūdēlem**: because it has brought her such sorrow.

499 **torpent īnfrāctae vīrēs**: *their energies are shattered and benumbed.*

501 **Īlionei**: the last two syllables are united by synizesis.

502 **inter manūs**: *taking each an arm.* **manūs,** of Idaeus and Actor.

503–524 *The assault of the Rutulians upon the camp of the Trojans.*

503 **At**: *but* the sorrowful scene just described is interrupted by the trumpet-blast of the enemy. **At — canōrō**: the collocation and choice of words imitate the peal of the trumpet. Vergil here improves on the verse of Ennius: *at tuba terribilī sonitū taratantara dīxit.*

505 **testūdine**: the appearance of the *testūdō* is illustrated in the annexed cut. For description see Vocabulary. **Volscī**: see note on line 428.



FIG. 7.

507 **et**: see note on line 21.

509 **spissa**: precisely the opposite of *rāra*, 508.

511 **longō bellō**: the siege of Troy.

512 **sī quā possent**: an indirect question; "to see if they could"; *to break, if in any way they could.*

513 **tēctam**: sc. *testūdine.* **cum tamen libet**: *while yet they are content,* but not with concessive force, and hence not subjunctive; another reading, however, is: *quōs tamen omnīs . . . cāsūs;* "and yet all these assaults."

515 **sufficiunt**: sc. *hostēs sub testūdine.* **globus**: sc. *hominum.*

518 **Nec cūrant**: the opposite of **libet** above. **caecō Marte**: *in masked conflict* beneath the *testūdō.*

520 **certant**: *they strive;* so in V. 194, *vincere certō,* and line 533 below.

521 **Etruscam**: hypallage, transferred epithet; limiting **pīnum** instead of **Mezentius.**

523 **equum domitor**: the Homeric ἱππόδαμος; the repetition of the entire line from VII. 691 is also Homeric.

524 **rescindit**: conative or inceptive.

525–589 *The exploits of Turnus.* Doubtless in imitation of Διομήδους ἀριστεία in the fifth book of the Iliad.

525 **Vōs, ō Calliopē**: the poet invokes the Muses in general, addressing individually their leader, the Epic Muse. **aspīrāte**: properly of a favorable wind in navigation; hence: *be propitious.*

529 **et — potestis**: the line probably does not belong here, but is repeated from VII. 645. **dīvae**: *goddesses that you are.*

533 **dēfendere** is here used in its original though less common meaning; see Vocabulary; the object is *hostīs* or *Italōs* to be supplied. The object is omitted in the same way with *dētrūdere,* line 510, and with *pellere,* line 519; the style is thus made to correspond with the haste and energy of the acts described; the use of the infinitive for the finite verb in lines 509, 510 has the same effect.

534 **cavās fenestrās**: *open loopholes.* **dēnsī tēla**: the collocation and position of the words suggest that this may be poetical for *dēnsa tēla;* compare *horridus austrīs,* line 670; *crēber procellīs,* I. 85; *gravis ictū,* V. 274. These are not precisely parallel with the present case, however, as *tēla* does not limit *dēnsī.*

535 **Prīnceps** = *prīmus.* **lampada**: Greek form of accusative.

536 **plūrima ventō**: *fanned to intensity by the wind.*

537 **postibus haesit adēsīs**: *fastened upon the posts and consumed them.*

538 **trepidāre, velle**: historical infinitives.

539 **sē glomerant**: *crowd together; se serrent.*

540 **peste caret**: *is spared by the havoc; pestis* is used in the same way in V. 683. **pondere**: the equilibrium was destroyed by the burning of one side of the tower and the crowding of the occupants to the other side.

543 **pectora**: accusative of specification.

546 **Maeoniō rēgī fūrtim sustulerat**: *had secretly born to the king of Maeonia and had reared.*

547 **vetitīs armīs**: in spite of the father's prohibition.

548 **ēnse levis nūdō**: *lightly armed with barely a sword;* compare *nūdum grānum*, *bare grain*, 1 Cor. XV. 37. **parmā inglōrius albā**: *undistinguished with a plain buckler;* his buckler bore no device showing his ancestry or his own achievements. The annexed cut illustrates a *parma* not bearing a device.

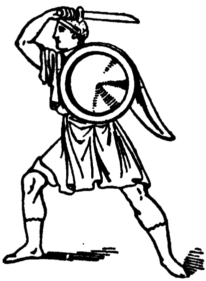


Fig. 8.

549 **isque**: anacoluthon; on account of the long parenthesis the sentence begins anew, and **Helēnor** in line 545 is left without construction. **is** is subject of **vīdit**; **-que** introduces **inruit**, line 555; some editors, however, put a period at the end of line 548, and take *Helēnor* as subject of *est* to be supplied, with *prīmaevus* as a predicate adjective. **sē . . . astāre**: see note on line 21.

550 **Latīnās**: see note on line 428.

552 **haud nescia**: litotes; *purposely.*

553 **fertur** = *sē fert; rushes; se jette, s'élance.*

557 **tenet, -que certat**: *reaches, and is striving.* **alta tēcta**: *the high pinnacles* of the walls; literally, the roofs or tiling at the top of a permanent wall to protect it from the weather. Specimens of such construction are to be seen in Franklin Park, Boston.

558 **dextrās**: stretched down to him by his comrades.

559 **pariter — secūtus**: *pursuing alike with chase and with weapon aimed.*

560 **ēvādere manūs** is to escape falling into the hands; *manibus ēvādere*, to escape out of the hands. **dēmēns** = Homeric νήπιος, *foolish*, *infatuated*, denoting generally a characteristic trait; *āmēns* is "mad," "frantic," as the result of temporary passion or emotion.

562 **pendentem**: from the wall to which he is clinging.

563 **Quālis**: see note on line 102.

564 **Jovis armiger**: the eagle, which carries the thunderbolts in its claws.

565 **quaesītum**: after it has been seized by the wolf. **mātrī**: dative of agent.

566 **Mārtius lupus**: the wolf was sacred to Mars.

567 **aggere**: *with a mass of earth.*

569 **Ilioneus — Themillae.** This enumeration of not especially conspicuous individual warriors is in imitation of similar passages in Homer. Observe the alternation of the slayers and the slain. The names of the Trojans are of course all Greek, and here in many cases distinguished as such by the Greek inflections. Three of them only, Ilioneus, Caeneus, and Capys are borrowed from Homer, but the personages are not the same. Lūcetium, Liger, Asīlās, Ortygium, Turnus, Prīvernum, and Themillae are names of Italians, two of them apparently not of the Italian dialects kindred with the Latin, but showing the influence of the Greek colonies in Italy. Of the Trojans most are not mentioned elsewhere. Ilioneus was an aged warrior, the spokesman of the Trojans at the court of Dido. Corynaeus took an important part in the ceremonies at the cremation of Misenus. Capys was prominent at Troy, and commanded one of the ships of the fleet of Aeneas. Sagaris, if the same as in V. 263, is there called a *famulus*, but possibly nothing more is meant by this appellation than that he assisted in the arrangements at the funeral games. For similar enumerations of names see lines 684, 685; 696–703; 762–774. **atque**: omit in rendering; see note on line 306.

570 **portae subeuntem**: see note on *mūrō subībant*, line 371.

572 **iaculō bonus**: Homeric δουρικλειτός. **longē fallente**: *hitting by surprise from afar.*

575 **summīs — turribus**: *in front at the top of a tower;* on the highest of its different stories.

576 **Hunc** and **ille** both refer to **Prīvernum, hunc** with demonstrative force, **ille** to emphasize the change of subject; the spear of Themillas had grazed Privernus; *as for him, he.* **levis**: *lightly, slightly;* see note on line 475.

577 **tegmine**: *the shield that sheltered him.* **dēmēns**: *thoughtlessly;* see note on line 475.

579 **laevō laterī**: the location of the wound. **-que** connects **adlāpsa** and **abdita, et — manus** being parenthetical.

580 **spīrāmenta animae**: *the passage of his breath.*

581 **armīs**: *equipments;* the cloak only is specified.

582 **chlamydem**: accusative of specification. For the shape of the *chlamys* see the annexed cut.


Fig. 9.

584 **mātris**: nymph of the river Symaethus; some, however, understand *mātris deōrum*, Cybele.

585 **placābilis**: *easily propitiated;* in primitive times human sacrifices were offered at this altar, but these were no longer required. **Palīcī**: twin Palici were worshipped in Sicily, but Vergil here speaks of one only.

586 **hastīs**: a warrior carried two spears; see I. 313.

588 **liquefactō**: *melted* by the velocity with which it passed through the air; this appears from many other passages to have been considered possible.

589 **multā**: on account of the gigantic size of the hero.

590–671 *Ascanius performs his first deed of actual warfare and slays the brother-in-law of Turnus. Apollo congratulates him on the achievement, and the Trojans take renewed courage.*

590 **bellō**: dative; *for warfare;* he had used his weapons before in hunting only.

592 **manū**: *by his expertness.*

593 **cui Remulō cognōmen**: a common prose expression for *cui cognōmen Remulus.*

595 **dīgna — relātū**: *words fit, and words unfit to repeat.* It is very unusual for a line to contain four elisions.

596 **novō rēgnō**: *his recent princely alliance.* **praecordia**: accusative of specification.

597 **sēsē ferēbat**: *se pavanait.*

599 **captī**: he assumes that they cannot now get away. **Phryges**: Greek ending; so in line 617.

600 **Ēn quī**: with contemptuous sarcasm. **nostra cōnūbia**: *our brides.*

601 **Ītaliam**: accusative of limit of motion.

602 **fandī fictor**: *inventor of deceitful words; ἐπίκλοπος μύθων*, Il. XXII. 281.

603 **dūrum ā stirpe genus**: *a race hardy by inheritance;* so *ab stirpe socius et amīcus*, Sall. Iug. 14. **genus**: in apposition with the subject of **dēferimus**. **prīmum**: *at once;* as soon as they are born.

604 **saevō**: *harsh* for a new-born child.

605 **vēnātū**: dative. **puerī**: observe the succession of the words **nātōs — puerī — iuventūs — omne aevum — senectūs.**

609 **Omne — teritur**: *our whole life is spent in wielding the steel.* **versā — hastā**: when driving cattle they used an inverted spear for a goad.

610 **fatīgāmūs** has its ultimate long, an archaism not uncommon in Vergil.

613 **vīvere raptō**: *to live on plunder.*

615 **cordī**: *dear;* dative of purpose. **indulgēre choreīs**: among the Romans dancing might be viewed as a spectacle, but not be engaged in. It was as disgraceful as drunkenness. See Cic. Deiot. IX.; *Dēiotarum saltantem quisquam aut ēbrium vīdit unquam?*



FIG. 10.

616 **manicās . . . redimīcula mitrae**: long sleeves, and caps with ear-pieces or strings were tokens of excessive effeminacy. The Romans wore no covering for the head except when travelling or in stormy weather. The annexed cut illustrates the cap with lappets.

617 **Phrygiae — neque enim Phryges**: compare the reproachful words of Thersites, Il. II. 235, Ἀχαιΐδες, οὐκέτ' Ἀχαιοί. **per alta Dindyma**: where the boisterous rites of Cybele were celebrated; such rites, Remulus means, are more suitable for the Trojans than war.

618 **adsuētīs — cantum**: *the flute produces its twofold melody for you who are familiar with it.* **biforem**, lit. "with two openings," probably refers to the two pipes, one for each hand, which were connected with a common mouth-piece fastened over the per-

former's mouth, so that he furnished wind for both pipes simultaneously. Of the annexed cuts, Fig. 11 illustrates a pair of *tibiae* blown through a common mouth-band of leather (*capistrum*,[1] φορβεία) fastened over the face; Fig. 12 shows a pair branching from the portion held between the lips.



FIG. 11.



FIG. 12.



FIG. 13.

619 buxus Berecyntia: *the Berecyntian boxwood pipe;* see note on line 82; for the shape of the *buxus* see Fig. 13.

620 ferrō: ablative.

621 dīra: the *indīgna relātū* of line 595. **canentem:** compare the English "to sing out."

622 nervō: dative.

627 aurātā fronte: the horns of animals offered in sacrifice were often gilded.

628 cum mātre for *cum mātris capite;* the bullock shall be as large as its mother.

629 iam quī with subjunctive of result; *one that already;* this also shows that the animal is full-grown.

630 dē parte serēnā . . . laevum: that the thunder came from a clear sky and that it sounded on the left, were both favorable omens; in watching for omens the augur faced the south, and thus the east, the propitious quarter, was on his left.

631 laevum: adverbial accusative.

632 horrendum: cognate accusative.

635 Bis captī Phryges: see line 599.

639 urbem: *the settlement* of the Trojans.

640 adfātur: not however heard by Ascanius, as we may infer from what follows. **Iūlum:** see I. 267.

[1] It is somewhat curious that this use of *capistrum* is not mentioned in the Latin lexicons. Even Forcellini does not note it.

641 **Mācte virtūte**: *success to your new energy!* **mācte** is attracted from the nominative to the vocative; lit. *be thou increased; estō*, which is often expressed with *mācte*, is here to be supplied. **sīc ītur ad astra**: *such is the path to the stars;* **ītur** = *on va.*

642 **genitūre deōs**: the emperors of the Julian family were deified. **iūre**: with special emphasis at the beginning of the sentence: *with good reason is it that*, since the *gēns Assaracī* is divine. **omnia**: referring to space, not to time; *all*, throughout the world; a divine ruler shall achieve universal peace like that which prevailed when Saturn ruled. See VI. 792.

643 **Assaracī**: see note on line 259.

644 **nec tē Trōia capit**: the empire whose foundations you are to lay shall transcend the limits of either the original Troy or the Troy founded by your father on Laurentian soil.

646 **Fōrmam**: object of the indirect middle **vertitur**; *il se transforme le visage.*

647 **antīquum in Būtēn** for *antīquī Būtae in fōrmam ōris.* **Dardaniō**: the final vowel is not elided; the line is spondaic.

650 **omnia**, with which **vōcem**, etc., are in apposition, is accusative of specification. The line is hypermetric by one syllable, which may, however, be elided before the beginning of the next line by synapheia.

654 **Apollō**: he thus reveals his real personality.

655 **paribus — armīs**: *equal* to Apollo's; Apollo was the archer-god.

656 **parce, puer**: *refrain from, boy that you are.*

660 **pharetram sonantem**: the arrows rattled in his quiver as he departed; so *ἔκλαγξαν δ' ἄρ' ὀιστοὶ . . . αὐτοῦ κινηθέντος*, Il. I. 46: "his arrows rattled as he moved."

661 **dictīs āc nūmine**: *in accordance with the words and will*, or by hendiadys, *with the utterance of the will.*

664 **tōtīs — mūrīs**: *through the outworks all along the walls.*

665 **āmenta torquent**: *twist the javelin-thongs* in preparation for discharging the weapon, corresponding with **intendunt arcūs.** The thong was attached to the javelin, and when the weapon was used the thong was wound a few times around the shaft, so that on freeing

itself from the finger inserted in the looped end of the thong, the javelin would receive a rotatory motion; the object being, as with the rifle bullet, to prevent deflection of the missile from the direction with which it started. The words are usually rendered, however, *they whirl the javelin thongs;* but as *intendere arcūs* means *to strain* or *stretch the bows*, not "to discharge," it would seem proper to take *torquēre* here in its original meaning as illustrated in Ovid's *capillōs* or *comam torquēre*, "to curl the hair"; *tēlum torquēre* doubtless means *to whirl* or *hurl the weapon*.

668 **quantus — quam multā grandine**: the correlatives are implied with the preceding verbs; e.g.: *tantā tēlōrum cōpiā, tam multīs tēlīs*. As a literal translation would be awkward we may render: *like a pouring rain that lashes — like storms of copious hail that plunge.* **ab occāsū**: the rainy quarter in Italy. **pluviālibus Haedīs**: ablative of time; *in the season of the rainy Kids*, a group of three small stars in the constellation Auriga or the Wagoner, a short distance southwest of the bright star Capella (she-goat), called by astronomers ϵ, ζ, and η in this constellation. The two farthest south are quite near each other. They are nearly opposite the sun about the time of the autumnal equinox, when severe storms usually occur. Although the mother-goat, Capella, is a conspicuous star, the Kids are too faint to be seen readily, especially in moonlight unless in a clear sky when well above the horizon.

670 **horridus austrīs**: poetical for *horridīs austrīs; with dreadful blasts*.

671 **aquōsam hiemem**: *a tempest of rain.* **rumpit**: with thunderbolts.

672–690 *Pandarus and Bitias open the gate of the camp and defy the enemy to enter. The Rutulians accept the challenge, but at first are discomfited.*

674 **abietibus**: the second and third syllables are united by synizesis, and, the *i* having then the force of a consonant, the first syllable is lengthened by position; without these changes the word would be inadmissible in hexameter. **aequōs**: *as tall as;* poetical hyperbole.

676 ultrō: *even;* they not only open the gates, but, *more than this*, they invite the enemy to enter. **moenibus:** dative, a construction found with *invītō* in prose also.

677 prō turribus: *like towers;* compare the French preposition *en*, as *agir en roi;* for an entirely different meaning see line 575.

678 cristīs coruscī: the Homeric κορυθαίολος. **capita:** accusative of specification.

679 quālēs: see note on line 102. **līquentia:** both *liqueō* and *līquor* occur in the Aeneid with the same meaning, either being used according to the exigency of the metre; compare line 813.

681 intōnsa: a distinct litotes; *full-leaved.* **caelō:** dative.

684 pulcher armīs = *pulchrīs armīs.*

686 agminibus: ablative of accompaniment. **versī — dedēre;** translate by two finite verbs; *turned and*, etc.

687 vītam: observe the use of the singular where the English requires the plural; thus Cicero habitually: *vītam omnium cīvium*, etc.

688 animīs discordibus: "in the opposing hearts" = *in the hearts of the opponents;* dative case. **īrae:** plural, because ascribed to *both* parties.

691–777 *Turnus forces his way into the camp and creates great havoc among the Trojans.*

693 fervere: *ferveō* is the usual form; but *fervō* is found in Vergil also in G. I. 456; Aen. IV. 409; VIII. 677. **novā:** thus far they had effected slaughter only by shooting from the wall.

697 Thēbānā: of Thebe or Thebes in Mysia. **nothum:** *untitled son, base-born son*, the Greek νόθος, for which the English like the Latin has no adequate word; it does not involve the reproach of the English *bastard* or *illegitimate*, but merely denotes the son of a slave or concubine in distinction from a child of the wedded wife, yet one honorably recognized as belonging to the family. Thus Ishmael was a *nothus.* **altī:** *exalted*, as being a son of Jupiter (and yet, as not the child of Juno, a *nothus*).

699 sub — abit: *lodged deep down in his breast.*

701 tepēscit: see note on line 419.

702 **Erymanta**: Greek accusative. **manū**: *with a blow of his sword*, in distinction from the throw of the javelin.

704 **neque — dedisset**: a javelin could not have penetrated the two thicknesses of bullock's hide, and the double layer of gilded scales. **iaculō**: dative.



FIG. 14.

705 **māgnum**: cognate accusative. **contorta**: sc. *ā Turnō;* the *falārica* was a massive spear usually discharged from a catapult; see the annexed cut.

707 **squāmā et aurō**: hendiadys for *squāmā aureā;* the annexed cut illustrates a *lōrīca* made of scale armor.



FIG. 15.

709 **Dat — ingēns**: thus Homer regularly describes the fall of a warrior: *δούπησεν δὲ πεσών, ἀράβησε δὲ τεύχε' ἐπ' αὐτῷ*: "but with a thud he fell, while rang the armor on him." **clipeum**: observe the rare neuter form in place of the usual *clipeus*. For the shape of the *clipeus* see the annexed cut.

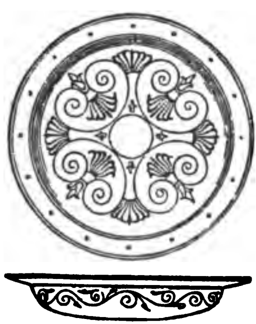


FIG. 16.

710 **Tālis**: "such"; translate *so.* **Euboicō Bāiārum lītore**: the Italian coast in the vicinity of Baiae was supposed to have been settled by a colony from Euboea. See VI. 42. Baiae was a luxurious watering-place, with magnificent villas that in many cases were built out into the sea on artificial foundations.

711 **saxea pīla, quam ante cōnstrūctam**: a large block of concrete or artificial stone was prepared, and after it had set, or hardened, it was dropped into the water where it was to serve as the foundation for the building or breakwater to be constructed it.

712 **pontō**: dative, poetical for *in pontum*. **iaciunt**: the subject is indefinite, *they throw*, i.e., the workmen employed; *on jette*. **ruīnam prōna trahit**: *plunges down with a crash; ruīnam trahere* is more properly used of what falls and crashes to pieces, as in II. 465; compare also *ruīnam dare*, II. 310.

714 **miscent sē, attolluntur**: the forms are manifestly coördinate; we might equally well have *miscentur, attollunt sē; se mêlent, s'élèvent;* compare I. 124, *miscērī pontum*.

715 **Prochyta, Īnarimē**: small islands in the vicinity of Baiae. **dūrum cubīle Īnarimē imposta Typhōeō**: Typhoeus was one of the giants struck down by the thunderbolts of Jove for attempting to scale heaven. Inarime was a volcanic island, and earthquakes and volcanic disturbances were fabled to be occasioned by the uneasy throes of one of these giants imprisoned beneath the ground. See III. 578–582.

716 **Typhōeō**: not *Ty-phoe-ō*, but *Ty-phō-e-ō;* the last two syllables are, however, united here by synizesis.

717 **Hīc — Timōrem**: see Il. IV. 439: "those Ares roused, bright-eyed Athena these, and with her Fear and Flight." In Homer the two latter are war deities who add to the violence of the battle; in Vergil the warriors to whom they come are thereby discouraged and dispirited. We are not, however, in the present instance to conceive of the personal intervention of Mars. The language is to be taken as metaphorical.

718 **stimulōs — vertit**: *sharply spurred their souls*, i.e., plied them with keen incentives to energy.

720 **conveniunt**: sc. *Rutulī*.

723 **et**: see note on line 421.

726 **moenibus**: ablative of separation.

727 **aliōs**: sc. *suōrum*.

728 **quī vīderit — inclūserit**: *since he did not see;* a relative clause giving the reason for calling him **dēmēns**, and therefore taking the subjunctive. **in mediō agmine**: *the band* of his comrades.

729 **ultrōque**: *and even;* see note on line 676.

731 **nova**: *unwonted*, such as had never flashed from his eyes before.

732 **horrendum**: cognate accusative.

733 **sanguineae**: *blood-red;* see lines 50, 270. **micantia fulmina**: *gleaming flashes*, by the quick, repeated movement of his shield.

734 **agnōscunt turbātī subitō**: *recognize with sudden dismay.*

737 **Nōn — Amātae**: *this is not Amata's palace, brought you as your bride's dowry.* Amata was the wife of Latinus. She was still desirous to wed her daughter to Turnus, notwithstanding the decision of Latinus that Aeneas was the husband intended by the fates.

738 **Ardea**: the home and capital of Turnus.

739 **exīre**: see note on *poscere*, line 12.

740 **Ollī**: archaic for *illī* after **subrīdēns**. **subrīdēns**: with a confident smile of scornful pity for Pandarus.

741 **cōnsere dextram**: *close with me in combat.*

742 **hīc — Achillem**: i.e., I shall soon slay you, and in the underworld you may tell the shade of King Priam, that here in Italy you encountered a hero as formidable as Achilles proved before the walls of Troy. See VI. 89, and compare II. 547.

743 **Ille**: changes the subject.

745 **volnus veniēns**: *the coming blow.* Thus, Il. IV. 128, Athena averts from Menelaus the arrow of Pandarus; V. 853, from Diomed the spear of Ares; XX. 438, from Achilles the spear of Hector.

747 **tēlum**: *weapon;* in this instance a sword.

748 **neque — auctor**: *for not so* (i.e., like you) *do I wield my weapon and inflict a wound.*

749 **sublātum — ēnsem**: *rose to his full height as he lifted his sword.*

754 **illī**: see note on line 65.

756 **versī**: see note on *versī*, line 686.

757 **sī ea cūra subīsset**: *if this thought had come to.*

758 **rumpere, immittere**: explanatory of **ea cūra**, with which they are in apposition, instead of *cūra rumpendī*, etc. **manū**: *by force.*

761 **adversōs**: *those before him;* he was not calm enough to think of the expediency of turning back to the gate and admitting his followers.

762 **Phalerim — Crēthea.** Most of the warriors here enumerated are not mentioned elsewhere in the Aeneid. The names are nearly all borrowed from Homer, but they do not designate the same persons; e.g., the four in line 767 are killed by Ulysses in the Iliad, and Homer's Clytius is a son of Laomedon. Phegeus was associated with Sagaris as a *famulus* in V. 263 (see note on line 569), but we cannot with any confidence identify these subordinate personages, as in Book XII. we find Turnus killing again a Phegeus (371, seq.), an Amycus (509), and a Cretheus (538), while a Clytius who is a mere lad is found in Book X. (325). Amycus is mentioned in Book I. 221 as a friend especially esteemed by Aeneas, and the name is also applied to a Bithynian prince in V. 373.

763 **hinc**: *from them.* **fugientibus**: those who were still fleeing before him; see line 756; he first caught and disabled with his sword Phaleris and Gyges, and then, snatching their spears, he hurled them at the backs of the fleeing Trojans.

765 **comitem**: to those whom he has already slain.

766 **ignārōs in mūrīs Mārtemque cientīs**: *on the walls, unaware of his nearness, and carrying on the contest.* **deinde**: dissyllable; so in line 781 below.

767 **Noēmonaque**: the final syllable is here lengthened because of the two consonants at the beginning of the next word; an irregular usage in Latin, although common in Greek, as in the line of Homer which Vergil has here almost exactly transliterated.

769 **ab aggere dexter**: *on the right of Lynceus as the latter approached from the rampart;* Lynceus came toward Turnus from the wall on the left hand of Turnus.

772 **fēlīcior ungere**: *more successful at smearing* with poison; **ungere** and **armāre** depend on **fēlīcior**, a poetical construction instead of the ablative of the gerund or the gerundive.

773 **manū**: *with expertness, skilfully.* **-que**: see note on line 306.

776 **cordī**: see note on line 615. **numerōsque intendere nervīs**: *and accompanying his poetry with the lyre,* lit. 'adapting his poetic numbers to stringed instruments.' The sequence of thought is: he liked poetry and the lyre, and liked to chant verses to the accompaniment of the lyre; he was always singing of, etc. Ladewig

regards *nervīs* as ablative, and explains "to mark the rhythm of his verses by the music of the strings." Kappes gives virtually the same interpretation, but regards *numerōs intendere nervīs* as hypallage for *intendere nervōs ad numerōs.* With this use of *numerī = versūs* compare: "I lisped in numbers, for the numbers came." "Tell me not in mournful numbers," etc. **intendere** is in the same construction as **carmina** and **citherae.**

778–818 *Mnestheus and Serestus rally the Trojans, who unite in attacking Turnus. Turnus escapes by plunging into the Tiber, and rejoins his followers.*

780 **receptum:** see line 727.

781 **Quō deinde:** *whither next, how much further, where else;* **deinde** as in IV. 561.

783 **Ūnus homō et:** *a single human being, and that too;* Turnus is after all but a man; he has no supernatural power.

785 **Orcō:** poetical dative for *in Orcum.*

787 **miseretque pudetque:** *feel pity and shame for.*

789 **excēdere:** historical infinitive; so the three infinitives following.

792 **glomerāre manum:** *close up their ranks.*

793 **cum:** *armed with.* **at — redit:** *but, as for him, he draws back in alarm, yet fierce, with furious looks.*

794 **acerba:** cognate accusative; compare *horrendum,* line 732.

796 **ille quidem hōc cupiēns:** *though indeed he longs so to do;* see note on *illa,* line 479.

797 **dubius:** *undecided* whether to continue the contest or to seek escape from the camp.

798 **improperāta:** *without haste;* see note on line 475; the word is a ἅπαξ λεγόμενον. **mēns — īrā:** at the impossibility of prolonging the contest.

799 **Quīn — tum:** *nay, even then, twice;* even when he saw that he must retreat. **invāserat:** completed action in reference to the perfect **vertit** in the next line.

800 **per mūrōs:** *throughout the camp.*

801 **in ūnum:** sc. *Turnum; against him alone.*

804 **germānae**: see I. 47.

805 **cēdat**: we may explain the tense by regarding **dēmīsit** as present perfect: *has sent down . . . should not Turnus withdraw;* the apodosis is implied in **haud mollia.**

806 **Ergō**: no longer aided by Juno. **tantum**: *so effectively as before.*

808 **cava**: a standing epithet of *tempora;* see line 633, and X. 891.

809 **aera**: sc. *galeae.*

811 **ingeminant hastīs**: *hurl their spears with redoubled ardor.* **Trōes**: Greek ending.

812 **fulmineus**: *impetuous;* compare VI. 842.

813 **piceum flūmen agit**: *runs in a grimy stream,* blackened with the dust of the conflict. **respīrāre**: see note on *poscere,* line 12.

814 **aeger**: *painful,* i.e., an unhealthy panting, not the respiration of health and fresh vigor.

815 **praeceps**: see note on line 475.

816 **ille — accēpit — remīsit**: the river-god is thought of in a somewhat confused way in connection with the conception of the actual river itself. In translating we may regard the latter only. See note on line 18. **suō cum gurgite flāvō**: *cum gurgite* is used in the same way as in the expressions *cum togā,* "clad in a toga," *cum gladiō,* "armed with a sword," and belongs to the conception of Tiber as the river-god. **suō**: emphasized by position; *with its own,* or, *characteristic yellow flood.* **flāvō**: the color is imparted by the earthy matter in suspension; compare Cat. V. 23; Horace, C. I. 2, 13; I. 8, 8; II. 3, 18, etc.; see also VII. 30.

WORD-GROUPS.

1

1 AC-, ANC-, *bend.*

annus (for **acnus**), *year* (circle of the months).
perennis, *lasting.*
sollemnis, *yearly.*

uncus, *bent.*

2

2 AC-, *sharp, pierce.*

acus, *needle.*
ācer, *sharp.*
ācriter, *sharply.*
aciēs, *edge.*
acuō, *sharpen.*
acerbus, *bitter.*

oculus, *eye.*

3

3 AC-, *swift.*

aquōsus, *full of water, rainy.*

equus, *horse.*
equīnus, *pertaining to horses.*
eques, *horseman.*

ōcius, *swifter.*

4

AG-, *drive.*

agō, *drive, lead.*
agmen, *army* (on the march).
agitō, *drive about.*
adigō, *drive to.*
cōgō (for coigō), *drive together, collect.*
peragō, *lead through, accomplish.*
fatīgō, *make weary.*
āctūtum, *quickly.*

ager, *field* (to which cattle are driven).
agrestis, *rustic.*

īgnis, *fire.*
īgnēscō, *burn.*

5

AIS-, *metal.*

aes, *bronze.*
aerātus, *of bronze, bronze-clad.*
aēnus, *of bronze.*

6

1 AL-, ARDH-, *feed, grow; raise.*

alō, *nourish.*

altus, *high*, *deep*.
altum, *height*.
altē, *highly*.
alacer, *quick*.
alvus, *belly* (that which nourishes); *hollow*, *channel*.
alveus, *channel*.

arduus, *steep*; *high*.

7

2 **AL-, ALI-**, *other*, *some or other*.

alius, *another*, *other*.
aliter, *otherwise*.
alter, *the other* (of two).
aliquis, *some one*.

8

AM-, *love*.

Amāta, *Amata* (loved one).
amor, *love*.
amīcus, *friendly*.
amīcus, *friend*.
inimīcus, *unfriendly*.
amoenus, *agreeable*.

9

AN-, *breathe*.

anima, *breath*; *life*.
exanimus, *lifeless*.
animus, *soul*; *mind*.
māgnanimus, *great-souled*.
animal, *living being*.

10

AP-, OP-, *lay hold*, *work*, *help*.

aptō, *fit*, *adjust*.
coeptum (for coaptum), *beginning*; *enterprise*.

opus, *work*.
opus, *need* (the necessary work).
optō, *choose*; *ask*.
optimus, *best*.
(**ops**), *help*; (pl.) *efforts*.
inops, *without resources*.
cōpia, *abundance*; *opportunity*.

11

1 **AR-**, *fit*.

ars, *skill*.
iners, *unskilful*; *listless*, *feeble*, *spiritless*.
artūs (pl.), *joints*.
arma (pl.), *implements*; *arms*.
armiger, *armor-bearer*.
armipotēns, *powerful in arms*.
armō, *furnish*; *arm*.
armātus, *armed*.

12

2 **AR-, RA-**, *plough*, *sow*.

arvum, *ploughed land*.
arātrum, *plough*.

ratis, *raft*; *ship*.

rota, *wheel*.
rotō, *whirl*.

13

3 **AR-**, *burn*.

ārdeō, *burn*, *glow*; *be eager*.

ārdēns, *eager*.
ārdor, *ardor*, *eagerness*.

14

ARC-, *make secure*, *shut in*, *keep off*.

arx, *fortress*, *citadel*.
arcus, *bow*.
coërceō, *shut in; control*.
exerceō (drive out of confinement), *exercise*, *practise*.
exercitus, *trained troops*, *army*.
Orcus, *Orcus*, the underworld, where the wicked are confined.

15

1 **AV-**, *mark*, *delight*, *desire*.

avidus, *eager*.
audeō, *dare* (do with eagerness).
audēns, *daring*.
audāx, *daring*, *valiant*.
ausum, *daring enterprise*.

16

2 **AV-**, *mark*, *notice*.

auris, *ear*.
audiō, *hear*.
ōmen (for **ausmen**), *omen* (thing observed).

17

3 **AV-**, *put*.

induō, *put on*.
exuō, *put off*.
exuviae, *spoils* (stripped off).

18

AVG-, *grow*.

augeō, *make grow*, *increase*.
auctor, *promoter*, *author*.
auxilium, *help*, *reliance*.

19

AVS-, **VS-**, *bright*, *burn*.

Auster, *south wind*.
aurōra (for **ausōsa**), *dawn*.
aurum (for **ausum**), *gold*.
aureus, *golden*.
aurātus, *gilded*.

ūrō (for **ūsō**), *burn*.
exūrō, *burn up*.

20

CAD-, *fall*.

cadō, *fall*.
cāsus, *fall; chance*.
excidō, *fall from*.
incidō, *fall into*.
occāsus, *fall; setting; west*.

cēdō, *give place*, *go*.
concēdō, *concede*.
discēdō, *go apart*.
excēdō, *go forth*.
incēdō, *advance*.
praecēdō, *go before*.
prōcēdō, *go forward*, *proceed*.
succēdō, *go under; approach; enter*.

21

1 **CAL-**, *call*.

clāmō, *shout*.
clāmor, *shouting*.

conclāmō, *shout loudly.*
clārus, *clear, bright.*

22

2 CAL-, *cover.*

cālīgō, *darkness.*
cēlō, *hide.*

occulō, *hide.*
occultus, *hidden.*

galea (for calea), *helmet.*

23

CAN-, *sound.*

canō, *sing.*
cantus, *song.*
canōrus, *melodious.*

24

CAND-, *glow.*

candēns, *glistening.*
candidus, *white.*

accendō, *set fire to.*
incendō, *burn.*
incendium, *conflagration.*

25

CAP-, *take, hold.*

capiō, *take.*
captīvus, *captive.*
capessō, *take eagerly.*
accipiō, *take to one's self.*
excipiō, *take from, except.*
incipiō, *begin.*
inceptum, *beginning; undertaking.*
percipiō, *take through; perceive, observe.*
praecipiō, *take beforehand; enjoin.*
praeceptum, *injunction.*
recipiō, *take back, recover; admit.*
prīncipium, *beginning.*
prīncipiō, *at first.*
occupō, *take, catch; meet.*
caput, *head.*
Capitōlium, *Capitol.*
praecipitō, *fall headlong, fall.*

26

CAR-, *hard, scrape.*

carīna, *keel.*

cornū, *horn; bow.*
cornus, *cornel tree; spear.*
cortex, *bark.*

27

CARD-, *leap.*

cardō, *hinge.*
cor (for cord), *heart.*
discors, *discordant.*
praecordia (pl.), *diaphragm; vitals; heart, mind.*

28

1 CAV-, *watch, guard.*

causa, *cause.*
cūra (for cavira), *care* (subst.).
cūrō, *care* (vb.).
prōcūrō, *care for.*

29

2 CAV-, *hollow.*

cavus, *hollow.*
caulae (pl.) *opening, entrance.*
caelum (for **cavilum**), *heaven.*

30

CEL-, CER-, *drive, run.*

celer, *swift.*
celerō, *quicken.*
accelerō, *hasten to.*
callis, *path.*

currō, *run.*
cursus, *course; speed.*
currus, *chariot.*
concursus, *running together; concourse.*
discurrō, *run apart.*
succurrō, *run under; succor.*
trānscurrō, *run across.*

31

1 CER-, *rise, tower.*

cerebrum, *brain.*
cervīx, *neck.*
crīnis, *hair.*
crīnītus, *long-haired.*
crista, *crest.*
procerēs, *chiefs.*

32

2 CER-, *part.*

cernō, *distinguish; see.*
certus, *settled, certain.*
incertus, *uncertain.*
discrīmen, *separation, obstacle; critical position.*
certō, *struggle.*
certāmen, *contest.*

33

1 CI-, *rouse.*

cieō, *rouse.*
citus, *roused; quick, prompt.*
sollicitus, *wholly roused, anxious.*
acciō, *summon.*
conciō, *thoroughly rouse, excite.*
excitō, *rouse up.*
suscitō, *rouse, spur on.*

34

2 CI-, *lie.*

cīvis, *citizen.*

quiēs, *rest, quiet.*
quiēscō, *rest, be quiet.*
requiēs, *repose.*

35

CLAV-, *lock.*

claudō, *shut.*
claustra (pl.), *bolt, bar.*
exclūdō, *shut out.*
inclūdō, *shut in.*
reclūdō, *unclose, open; unsheathe.*

36

CLV-, *hear.*

laus (for **claus**), *praise.*

glōria, *glory.*
inglōrius, *undistinguished.*

37

CRV-, *raw.*

cruor, *blood, gore.*
cruentus, *bloody.*
crūdus, *raw.*
crūdēlis, *cruel.*

38

CVB-, *bend, lie.*

cubīle, *bed.*
excubō, *lie out of doors, watch.*
excubiae (pl.), *watch.*
incumbō, *bend to, set to work.*
prōcumbō, *fall forward; lie down.*
recumbō, *fall back, sink down.*

39

1 DA-, *give.*

dō, *give.*
dōnum, *gift.*
dōnō, *give, present.*
dōtālis, *given as dowry.*
reddō, *give back.*

40

2 DA-, *put.*

abdō, *put away, hide, bury.*
addō, *put to, add.*
circumdō, *put around.*
condō, *put together; hide, bury.*
ēdō, *put forth.*
prōdō, *put forth.*
crēdō, *put faith in; believe.*
mandō, *put into the hands of; consign.*
mandātum, *commission, message.*

41

DEC-, *beseem.*

decus, *grace, ornament.*
decorō, *honor.*
decōrus, *seemly, adorned.*
dīgnus (for **decnus**), *worthy.*
indīgnus, *unworthy.*

42

DIV-, DI-, DIAV-, *shine.*

dīvus, *god.*
dīva, *goddess.*
dīvīnus, *divine.*
dīves, *rich.*
dītissimus, *very rich, opulent.*
Iūnō (for **Dīvōna**), *Juno.*
diēs, *day.*
deus, *god.*
dea, *goddess.*
Iuppiter (for **Diaupater**), *Jupiter.*
iuba (for **diuba**), *mane.*
iuvō, *help; please.*

iuvenis, *young.*
iuvenis, *youth.*
iuventa, *youth.*
iuventūs, *youth.*

43

DOM-, *build; tame, subdue.*

domus, *house.*
domō, *subdue.*
domitor, *tamer.*
dominus, *master; owner.*

44

DVA-, DVI-, *apart, two.*

duo, *two.*

dubius, *doubtful.*
dubitō, *doubt.*
duplex, *double.*

bis (for **dviiēs**), *twice.*
bīnī, *by twos ; a pair, two.*
biforis, *with two openings.*
bivium, *branching path.*
bellum (for **duellum**), *war.*
bellātor, *warrior.*

45

DVC-, *lead.*

dux, *leader.*
dūcō, *lead.*
ductor, *leader, commander.*
add**ūcō**, *lead to ; draw up.*
ē**dūcō**, *lead out ; rear.*
prō**dūcō**, *lead forth ; conduct to burial.*
re**dūcō**, *lead back.*
re**dux**, *led back, returned.*

46

EM-, *take.*

emō, *buy.*
ad**imō**, *take* (to one's self); *take away.*
ex**imō**, *take from ; deprive of.*
per**imō**, *take thoroughly ; remove, destroy.*
ré**dimō**, *take back ; ransom.*
red**imī**culum, *string, ear-piece.*
prae**em**ium, *what is taken first, booty ; reward.*
abs**ūm**ō (for absub**im**ō), *take away, destroy.*

47

ES-, *be, live.*

sum, *be.*
ab**s**ēns, *absent.*
ad**s**um, *be at hand.*
dē**s**um, *be wanting.*
prae**s**ēns, *at hand, present.*
prae**s**entia, *presence.*
prō**s**um, *be for, benefit.*
super**s**um, *be left, survive.*
pos**s**um (potis **s**um), *be able.*

48

1 **FA-**, *shine, show.*

(**for**), *speak.*
fātum, *what is spoken, fate.*
fātālis, *decreed by fate.*
fātifer, *doom-bringing.*
fāma, *report.*
fās, *divine law.*
(ad**for**), *speak to.*
(ef**for**), *speak out.*

fenestra, *window.*

49

2 **FA-**, *yawn.*

famēs, *hunger.*
fatīgō, *exhaust ; goad.*
fatīscō, *gape.*
fessus, *exhausted, weary.*

50

1 **FAC-**, *shine.*

fax, *torch, fire-brand.*
faciēs, *appearance, form.*
focus, *fire-place.*

51

2 **FAC-**, *make, do.*

faciō, *make, do.*
factum, *deed.*
facessō, *do with energy.*
fīō, *be made; become.*
dē**ficiō**, *fail.*
per**fectus**, *thoroughly made, finished.*
suf**ficiō**, *put under, furnish; suffice, be adequate.*
lique**factus**, *melted.*
tepe**faciō**, *make warm.*
treme**faciō**, *cause to tremble.*

fabricō, *construct.*
famulus, *servant.*

52

FAV-, FOV-, FV-, *glow, smoke.*

favīlla, *ashes; spark.*
foveō, *warm; fondle, hug.*

fūmus, *smoke.*
fūmidus, *smoky.*
fūmifer, *smoky.*
fūnus, *funeral rites; corpse.*

53

1 **FE-, FI-**, *nurse.*

fēmina, *woman.*
fēmineus, *female.*

fīlius, *son.*

54

2 **FE-, FV-**, *breed.*

fēlīx, *productive; happy.*
īn**fē**līx, *unhappy.*
fuī, *have been, was.*
futūrus, *destined to be.*
fore, *to be in future.*

55

FEND-, *strike.*

dē**fendō**, *ward off; defend.*
īn**fēns**us (for īn**fendt**us), *assailing, hostile.*
īn**fēst**us (for īn**fendt**us), *assailing, hostile.*
cōn**fēst**im (for cōn**fendt**im), *immediately.*
fēstīnus (for **fendt**īnus), *hurriedly.*

56

1 **FER-**, *bear.*

ferō, *bear.*
fertilis, *productive, fertile.*
ad**fer**ō, *bring to.*
au**fer**ō, *take away.*
cōn**fer**ō, *bear together.*
dē**fer**ō, *bear away; bring, carry.*
dif**fer**ō, *bear apart; delay.*
ef**fer**ō, *bear out, bear up.*
īn**fer**ō, *bear on.*
īn**fer**iae (pl.), *funeral rites.*
per**fer**ō, *bring through; bear, endure.*
re**fer**ō, *bear back; repeat.*
vōci**fer**ō, *cry aloud, shout.*
fāti**fer**, *doom-bringing.*
fūmi**fer**, *smoky.*

forte, *by chance.*
fortūna, *fortune.*
fortūnātus, *fortunate.*

fūrtum, *theft; stealthy effort.*
fūrtim, *stealthily.*

57

2 **FER-, FRVD-,** *wild, strike.*
fera, *wild animal.*
fraus, *deceit, treachery; offence.*
frūstrā, *in vain.*

58

3 **FER-, FOR-, FRE-,** *hold, fix.*
fīrmō, *strengthen.*

fōrma, *shape.*
fōrmō, *construct.*
fortis, *bold, brave.*

frētus, *sustained; relying.*

59

FERV-, FVR-, *rage, swell.*
fervō, *seethe; be excited.*
fervidus, *eager, excited.*

(furō), *rage.*
furor, *rage, passion.*
perfurō, *rage furiously.*

60

FID-, *bind, trust.*
fidēs, *faith.*
fidēlis, *faithful.*
fīdūcia, *confidence.*
fīdus, *trustworthy.*
fīdō, *trust.*

61

FIG-, *handle, fix.*
fīgō, *fasten.*
fīctor, *fabricator.*
adfīgō, *fasten to.*
cōnfīgō, *pierce, transfix.*
īnfīgō, *fasten in* or *on.*
praefīgō, *fasten before, on the tip.*

62

FLAG-, FVLG-, *blaze.*
flamma (for **flagma**), *flame.*
flagrō, *burn, blaze.*
flāvus, *yellow.*

fulgēns, *gleaming, bright.*
fulmen, *thunderbolt.*
fulmineus, *flashing; impetuous.*
effulgeō, *shine forth.*
offulgeō, *shine upon.*
refulgeō, *flash back, reflect.*

63

FLV-, *flow.*
fluō, *flow.*
flūmen, *stream, river.*
fluvius, *river.*
fluviālis, *of a river.*
refluō, *flow back.*

fleō (for **flevō**), *weep.*
flētus, *weeping.*

64

FRAG-, *break.*
frangō, *break.*
īnfrāctus, *broken.*
fragor, *crash.*
fragmen, *fragment.*

65

FVD-, *pour.*
fundō, *pour.*
cōnfūsus, *confused.*

effundō, *pour forth.*
īnfundō, *pour upon.*

66

FVG-, *flee.*

fuga, *flight.*
fugāx, *prone to flight, timid.*
fugiō, *flee.*
dif**fugiō,** *flee apart.*
ef**fugiō,** *flee from, escape.*

67

GEN-, GNA-, *beget.*

gignō (for **gigenō**), *beget.*
genitor, *father.*
genetrīx, *mother.*
gēns, *race.*
in**gēns,** *beyond nature, huge.*
genus, *birth; race; kind; family.*

(g)nātus, *son.*

68

GES-, *carry.*

gerō (for **gesō**), *carry.*
in**gerō,** *bear against; hurl.*
agger, *what is brought up; mass of earth.*
armi**ger,** *armor-bearer.*

69

GLOB-, *round.*

globus, *mass.*
glomus (for **globmus**), *ball; gathering.*
glomerō, *gather.*

70

GNA-, GNO-, *know.*

ig**nā**rus, *ignorant.*
nārrō (for **gnārigō**), *make known, narrate.*

(g)nōscō, *learn; know.*
nōtus, *known.*
ig**nō**tus, *unknown.*
nōmen, *name.*
cog**nō**men, *additional name.*
ag**nō**scō, *recognize.*
cog**nō**scō, *become acquainted with.*

nam, *for.*
namque, *for.*

71

GVOR-, GVL-, *swallow.*

gurges (for **guorges**), *whirlpool, flood.*
vorāgō (for **guorāgō**), *whirlpool.*

singultō, *sob, gasp.*
sin**gul**tus, *sobbing, gasping.*

72

HAB-, *have, hold.*

habeō, *have, hold.*
habilis, *convenient; well-fitting.*
dē**bi**litō, *weaken.*
habēna, *holder, rein.*
co**hibeō,** *hold in, confine.*
dē**bitus** (from dē**beō** for de**hibeō**), *due, allotted.*
prae**beō** (for prae**hibeō**), *hold in front; offer, proffer.*
pro**hibeō,** *hold forward; debar.*

73

HAS-, *hurt.*

hasta, *spear.*
hastīle, *spear-shaft, spear.*

hostis, *enemy.*

74

HORS-, *bristle.*

horrēns, *bristling.*
horrendus, *terrible, fearful.*
horridus, *bristling, rough.*
horrisonus, *of fearful sound.*

75

I-, AI-, *go.*

eō, *go.*
iter, *journey.*
abeō, *go from, get away; lodge.*
abitus, *departure.*
aditus, *access, approach.*
coëō, *assemble.*
exeō, *go out.*
exitium, *destruction.*
pereō, *go to ruin, perish.*
redeō, *go back.*
subeō, *go under; approach.*
subitus, *sudden.*
subitō, *suddenly.*
trānseō, *go through.*
trānsabeō, *go through.*
comes, *companion.*
comitō, *accompany.*

aevum, *age.*
longaevus, *aged.*
prīmaevus, *youthful.*
aetās, *lifetime.*

76

IAC-, *throw.*

iaciō, *throw.*
iaculum, *javelin.*
iactō, *throw in profusion; throw out boastfully.*
iaceō (be thrown), *lie.*
coniciō (for coniiciō), *throw together; throw.*
dēiciō (for dēiiciō), *throw off.*
iniciō (for iniiciō), *throw upon.*
obiciō (for obiiciō), *throw against* or *in the way.*
prōiciō (for prōiiciō), *throw forward, throw away.*
trāiciō (for trāiiciō), *throw across.*

77

IC-, AIC-, *like.*

imāgō, *image, picture.*

aequus, *fair.*
aequum, *plain.*
aequō, *make equal.*
aequor, *level surface; sea.*

78

IV-, IVG-, *bind, yoke.*

iūs, *that which is binding, right.*
iniūria, *wrong.*
iūrō, *bind by oath, swear.*
iungō, *join.*
adiungō, *join to.*
cūnctus (for coniūnctus), *all together.*
coniūnx, *spouse.*
iūxtā, *at the side, next.*
aurīga (for auriiuga), (horse-yoker, *aurus=runner, horse) *charioteer.*

79

LAC-, LIC-, *crook.*

lacertus, *upper arm.*

līmes, *path.*
līmen, *threshold.*
sublīmis, *uplifted.*

80

LEG-, *gather.*

legō, *gather; choose; trace.*
lēctus, *select, picked, choice.*
legiō, *levy; legion.*
conligō, *collect, accumulate.*
dēlēctus, *chosen.*
dīligō, *choose apart; love.*
līgnum (gathered fuel), *wood.*

81

LI-, LE-, *pour, smear.*

lītus, *shore.*

lētum, *death.*
lētālis, *fatal.*
dēleō, *destroy.*

82

LIC-, LIQV-, *let, leave.*

licet, *it is lawful.*
polliceor, *promise.*

linquō, *leave.*
relinquō, *leave behind.*
līquor, *flow.*
liquefactus, *melted.*

83

LV-, LAV-, *wash.*

abluō, *wash off.*
lūstrō, *make bright; survey; traverse.*
lavō, *wash.*

84

LVC-, *shine.*

lūx, *light.*
lūceō, *shine.*
lūmen, *light.*
lūcus, *grove.*
lūna, *moon.*
conlūceō, *shine brightly.*
interlūceō, *shine between; offer glimpses.*
Lūcetius (light-bringer), *Lucetius.*
sublūstris, *dimly lighted.*

85

LVD-, *play.*

lūdō, *play; revel.*
lūdus, *play; revelry.*
inlūdō, *make sport of, mock at.*

86

MA-, MAN-, *measure.*

manus, *hand.*
comminus, *close at hand.*
manicae, *sleeves.*
mandō, *put into the hands; consign.*
mandātum, *message.*

immānis, *immense.*
nimius (not to be measured), *excessive.*
nimium, *too much, too.*
nimis, *too much, too.*

mōs, *custom, character.*

87

MAC-, MAG-, *big.*

māctus, *magnified ; successful.*

māgnus, *great.*
māgnanimus, *great-souled.*
magis, *more.*
māximus, *greatest.*
magister, *master.*

mōlēs, *mass.*

88

MAN-, MEN-, *stay, think.*

maneō, *await.*
mēns, *mind.*
ā**mēns**, *frantic.*
dē**mēns**, *foolish.*
dē**men**tia, *folly.*
me**min**ī, *remember.*
monitus, *admonition.*
mōnstrum, *portent.*
mōnstrō, *show.*
ad**mon**eō, *warn.*

89

1 **MAR-,** *weak, die.*

mare, *sea.*

morior, *die.*
mors, *death.*
mortālis, *mortal.*
im**mor**tālis, *immortal.*

90

2 **MAR-,** *think.*

memor, *heedful.*
im**memor**, *heedless.*
memorō, *mention.*

mora, *delay.*
moror, *delay, remain.*

91

MIR-, *wonder.*

mīrus, *wonderful.*
mīror, *wonder.*
mīrābilis, *wonderful.*

92

MIS-, *wretched.*

miser, *wretched.*
misereor, *have pity.*
miseret, *it distresses.*
miserābilis, *pitiable.*

maestus, *sad.*

93

MIT-, *throw, send.*

mittō, *send.*
missīlia, *missiles.*
ad**mitt**ō, *admit.*
com**mitt**ō, *send together ; intrust.*
dē**mitt**ō, *send from ; lower, droop.*
ē**mitt**ō, *throw forth.*
im**mitt**ō, *send upon.*
per**mitt**ō, *permit.*
prae**mitt**ō, *send ahead.*
prō**mitt**ō, *send forth ; promise.*
re**mitt**ō, *send back.*

94

1 **MV-,MOV-,** *move.*

moveō, *move.*
dī**mov**eō, *move apart.*
im**mō**bilis, *immovable.*

mūtō (for **movitō**), *change.*
permūtō, *make a complete change.*

95

2 **MV-**, *shut, fasten.*

mūrus, *wall.*
moenia, *city walls, fortifications.*
commūnis (bound together), *common.*

96

NA-, *no.*

nē, *not; that not, lest.*
-ne, interrogative particle.
nī, *if not, unless.*
neque or **nec**, *and not, nor, neither.*
nēve or **neu**, *and not, nor.*
nōn, *not.*
nēquīquam, *to no purpose.*
nescius, *not knowing.*
nimius, *unmeasured, excessive.*
nimium, *too much, too.*
nimis, *too much, too.*
nūllus (for **neūllus**), *not any, no.*
nēmō (for **nehomō**), *no one.*
nihil or **nīl** (for **nehilum**), *nothing.*
nequeō, *be unable.*

97

NEB-, NVB-, *cloud, veil.*

Neptūnus, *Neptune.*
Neptūnius, *of Neptune.*
nimbus, *storm-cloud.*
nūbēs, *cloud.*
nūbila (pl.), *clouds.*
cōnūbium (taking the marriage veil), *marriage; bride.*

98

1 **NV-**, *now.*

nunc, *now.*
novus, *new.*
nūper (for **novper**), *newly, recently.*

nūntius, *bearing tidings.*
nūntius, *messenger; tidings.*

99

2 **NV-**, *nod.*

nūtus, *nod.*
nūmen, *nod, divine intimation; divinity.*
nūtō, *nod, sway.*
adnuō, *nod to, ratify.*

100

OL-, OR-, *grow, rise.*

prōlēs, *offspring.*

orior, *rise.*
ōrdior, *begin.*

101

OS-, *mouth, face.*

ōs, *mouth; face, feature.*
ōrō; *speak; beseech.*
ōra, *margin; coast.*

102

PA-, *feed.*

pater, *father.*
patrius, *paternal.*
patria, *native land.*
patrius, *of one's native land.*
Iuppiter, *Jupiter.*

impāstus, *unfed.*

Penātēs, *Penates, household gods.*
penitus, *far within ; entirely.*
penetrō, *penetrate.*
penetrāle, *inner apartment.*

103

PAC-, PAG-, *fix, make fast.*

pāx, *compact ; peace.*
pecus, *cattle.*
pectus, *breast.*

pūgna, *fight.*
expūgnō, *take by assault.*
prōpūgnāculum, *outwork, fortification.*

104

PAL-, PEL-, PVL-, *drive.*

pālor, *wander ; flee.*
pellō, *drive.*
pulsō, *beat.*
pulvis, *dust.*
dēpellō, *drive away, avert.*

105

PAND-, *jerk, swing.*

pendeō, *be suspended, hang.*
suspendō, *suspend.*
pēnsum (what is weighed out), *stent, task.*
pondus, *weight.*

106

1 PAR-, PER-, *through, far, reach, try.*

pār, *equal.*
pariter, *equally ; side by side.*
per, *through.*
perīculum or **perīclum**, *trial ; danger.*
porta, *gate.*
portus, *harbor.*
opportūnus, *fitting.*

107

2 PAR-, *part, bring forth.*

pars, *part.*
parō, *prepare.*
apparō, *prepare for.*
imperium, *command.*
parēns, *parent.*
partus, *birth ; offspring.*
reperiō, *reproduce ; find.*

properē, *hastily.*
properō, *hasten.*
improperātus, *without haste.*

108

PAT-, *spread, open.*

pateō, *lie open.*
patēns, *open.*
passim (for **pattim**), *scattered, everywhere.*

109

PED-, *tread.*

pēs, *foot.*
impediō, *entangle.*

oppidum, *town.*

110

PI-, PIC-, *swell, flat.*

pīnus, *pine.*
pīneus, *of pine.*

pix, *pitch*.
piceus, *pitchy*.
picea, *pitch-pine*.

111

PLE-, PLV-, *fill*.

plēnus, *full*.
com**pleō**, *fill completely*.
im**pleō**, *fill up, fill*.

plūrimus, *most, very much*.
plēbs, *common people*.
populus, *people*.

112

PLEC-, *braid, fold*.

com**plec**tor, *embrace*.
per**plex**us, *entangled, confused*.
sup**plex** (kneeling), *suppliant*.
du**plex**, *double*.

113

POT-, *master*.

potis, *able*.
potior, *be master of, possess*.
possum (for **pot**sum), be able.
armi**pot**ēns, *powerful in arms*.
omni**pot**ēns, *omnipotent*.
potestās, *power*.

114

PREC-, PLAC-, *pray, soothe*.

(**prex**), *prayer*.
precor, *pray*.

poscō (for **porc**scō), *demand*.
ex**pos**cō, *demand from ; demand*.

placidus, *calm, peaceful*.
placābilis, *readily propitiated*.

115

PRO-, PRI-, PRAE-, *before*.

prō, *before*.
porrō, *forth ; then*.
procul, *at* or *to a distance*.
prōtinus, *right onward*.
prōnus, *inclined ; falling forward*.
procerēs, *chiefs*.
prōlēs, *offspring*.

prior, *former*.
prius, *formerly, before*.
prīmus, *first*.
prīmī, *leaders*.
prīmum, *first*.
prīmō, *at first*.
prīmaevus, *youthful*.
prīnceps, *first*.
prīncipium, *beginning*.
prīncipiō, *at first*.
prīscus, *ancient*.

prae, *before*.
praetereā, *besides*.

116

PV-, *beget*.

pūbēs, *young men*.
im**pū**bis, *immature, youthful*.
puer, boy.

117

RA-, *join, reckon*.

reor, *think*.
ratus, *ratified*.

inritus, *ineffective, useless.*
ratiō, *reckoning; manner, way.*

118

RAP-, RVP-, *snatch, break.*

rapiō, *seize; hurry; rescue.*
raptum, *plunder.*
adripiō, *seize upon.*
corripiō, *seize firmly.*
dīripiō, *tear apart.*
ēripiō, *wrest from; rescue.*
praeripiō, *snatch from before, snatch from.*

rumpō, *break.*
abrumpō, *break off.*
inrumpō, *break in.*
interrumpō, *break asunder, break up.*

119

REG-, *stretch, guide.*

rēx, *king.*
rēgia, *palace.*
rēgnum, *rule; realm.*
regiō, *direction; region.*
regō, *direct, rule.*
rēctor, *ruler.*
adrigō, *stretch up; tilt up.*
ērigō, *raise up.*
porrigō, *stretch forth.*
surgō, *rise.*
adsurgō, *rise toward.*
cōnsurgō, *rise together; rise.*
īnsurgō, *rise on* or *over.*

120

RV-, *fall.*

ruō, *fall; rush; overthrow.*
ruīna, *downfall, destruction.*
inruō, *rush upon.*
obruō, *overwhelm.*

121

RVB-, RVDH-, *red.*

ruber, *red.*
rubēns, *red.*

Rutulus (red-haired), *Rutulian.*

122

1 **SAC-**, *fasten.*

sacer, *sacred.*
sacra (pl.), *sacrifices.*
sacrātus, *hallowed.*

123

2 **SAC-, SCI-, SCID-**, *split, distinguish.*

saxum, *rocky fragment, stone; rock.*
saxeus, *of stone.*

cōnscius, *knowing in common; conscious.*
nescius, *not knowing.*

scindō, *cleave; tear.*
exscindō, *cut off, destroy.*
rescindō, *cut away.*

caedō (for **scaedō**), *cut down, kill.*
caedēs, *slaughter.*
succīdō, *cut down, cut.*

124

SAL-, SER-, *save.*

salūs, *safety.*
salūtātus, *saluted.*

īnsalūtātus, *unsaluted; not bidden farewell.*
solidus, *solid.*
sōlor, *console.*
sōlus, *alone.*

serva, *female slave.*
servō, *save, protect; observe.*
observō, *observe.*

125

SCV-, CV-, *cover, hide.*

scūtum, *shield.*
scūtātus, *armed with a shield.*

cūstōs, *keeper.*
cūstōdiō, *keep.*
cūstōdia, *keeping.*

126

SEC-, *follow.*

sētius (for sectius), *less.*
sequor, *follow.*
sequēns, *pursuer.*
secundus, *following; favorable.*
īnsequor, *follow close upon.*
persequor, *follow throughout.*
prōsequor, *follow on.*

socius, *associate, comrade; ally.*
sociātus, *allied.*

127

SED-, SID-, *sit.*

sēdēs, *seat, abode.*
sēdātus, *calm.*
sedeō, *sit.*
adsiduus, *constant, incessant.*
dēsidia, *sitting down; sloth, inactivity.*
obsidiō, *sitting against; siege.*
īnsidior, *lie in wait.*
īnsidiae (pl.), *ambush; device, plot.*
cōnsīdō, *settle down.*
obsīdō, *beset.*
resīdō, *settle back; subside.*

128

SEM-, SIM-, *together, like.*

semper, *always.*
semel, *once.*

similis, *like.*
dissimilis, *unlike.*
simul, *at the same time.*

129

SEN-, *old.*

senex, *old.*
senecta, *old age.*
senectūs, *old age.*

130

SER-, SVAR-, *tie, bind.*

sermō, *speech.*
cōnserō, *bind together.*
dēserō, *abandon.*

sors, *lot.*
sortior, *assign by lot.*

131

SON-, *sound.*

sonus, *sound, noise.*
sonō, *sound, resound.*

sonitus, *sound*, *ringing*.
sonor, *sound*, *noise*.
horrisonus, *of dreadful sound*.

132

SPA-, *draw*, *stretch*.

spatium, *space*.

spēs, *hope*.
spērō, *hope*, *anticipate*.

133

SPEC-, *see*, *spy*.

specus, *cavern ; deep wound*.
spectō, *look at attentively*, *view*, *regard*.
aspiciō, *look at*, *behold*.
aspectus, *sight*, *vision*.
circumspiciō, *look around*.
cōnspiciō, *behold*, *descry*.
cōnspectus, *sight*.
exspectō, *look for ; await*.
prōspiciō, *look forth upon*, *behold*.
prōspectō, *look forth upon*, *behold*.
respiciō, *look back for*.
suspiciō, *look up to*.
suspectus, *height*.

134

STA-, *stand*.

stō, *stand*.
statiō, *station*, *post*.
stabulum, *stall*, *fold ; feeding-ground*.
statuō, *place*.
astō, *stand by*, *stand near*.
īnstō, *press on*.
absistō, *stand back*, *withdraw*.
cōnsistō, *stand together ; stand*.
subsistō, *withstand*.

135

STER-, **STRV-**, *strew*, *spread*.

sternō, *strew ; lay prostrate*.
stella (for **sterula**), *star*.

struō, *place together*.
cōnstruō, *heap together*.
exstruō, *heap up*.
īnstruō, *draw up*.

136

TA-, *that*.

tam, *so*.
tamen, *for all that*, *yet*.
tandem, *at length*.

tot, *so many*.
totidem, *just as many*.

tālis, *such*.
tantus, *so great*.
tantum, *so much ; only*.

137

TAL-, **TOL-**, **TLA-**, *lift*.

tellūs, *earth*.
tulī, *I have borne*, *I bore*.
tollō, *lift*.
sublātus (for **-tlātus**), *taken up*.
attollō, *lift toward* or *against*, *lift*.

138

TARC-, *turn, twist.*

torqueō, *turn, twist.*
attorqueō, *hurl toward.*
contorqueō, *hurl.*
dētorqueō, *turn aside.*
intorqueō, *hurl against.*

139

TEG-, *cover.*

tegō, *cover, shelter.*
tēctum, *roofed structure, house; roof.*
tegumen, *covering, protection.*
retegō, *uncover, reveal.*

140

1 **TEM-, TAN-**, *cut.*

templum, *temple* (cut off from profane use).
contemptor, *scorner.*

intōnsus, *unshorn.*

141

2 **TEM-, TIM-**, *stun.*

temerē, *rashly; with indifference.*

timeō, *fear.*
timor, *fear* (subst.).

142

TEN-, *stretch.*

tener, *tender, thin.*
tenuis, *thin.*
tendō, *stretch.*
temptō, *stretch at; try.*
contendō, *strain; strive.*
extendō, *stretch out.*
intendō, *strain.*
praetendō, *stretch in front of, interpose.*
teneō, *hold.*
contentus, *content.*
continuō, *without interruption, immediately.*
prōtinus, *right onward; at once.*
sustineō, *withstand.*

tonō, *thunder.*
intonō, *thunder in response; crash.*
tinnītus, *ringing, rattling.*

143

TERS-, *dry.*

terra, (dry) *land.*
testūdō, *tortoise; testudo.*
torrēns, *parching; boiling, rushing, roaring.*

144

TREM-, TERS-, *shake, scare.*

tremō, *tremble, quiver.*
tremefaciō, *cause to tremble.*

terreō, (for **terseō**), *frighten.*
terror, *terror.*
terribilis, *frightful.*
conterreō, *greatly terrify, daunt.*
exterreō, *thoroughly terrify.*

145

TV-, TVM-, *protect; swell.*

tueor, *watch, guard.*
tūtus, *protected, safe.*

tumidus, *swollen, puffed up.*
tumulus, *mound.*
tumultus, *tumult.*

146

TVR-, *hurry, crowd.*

turba, *crowd, band.*
turbō, *agitate, confuse.*
turbō, *whirl; whirlwind.*
prō**tur**bō, *press forward upon.*
turbidus, *excited.*

147

VA-, VEN-, *go, come.*

vadum, *shoal; water.*
ē**vā**dō, *come out, escape.*
in**vā**dō, *go against, assail.*

veniō, *come.*
con**ven**iō, *come together.*
in**ven**iō, *come upon, find.*
per**ven**iō, *come through.*

148

VAL-, VER-, *cover, protect.*

vallēs, **val**lis, *valley.*
vāllum, *wall.*

vereor (be on one's guard against), *fear.*

149

VEH-, *move, carry.*

vehō, *carry.*
via (for **veh**ia), *way.*
ā**vi**us, *out of the way.*
ā**vi**a (pl.), *by-paths.*
in**vi**us, *pathless, impassable.*
ob**vi**us, *in the way; against.*
bi**vi**um, *forking road.*

150

VERT-, *turn.*

vertō, *turn.*
versus, *turned, inverted.*
vertex, *whirl; summit, head.*
versō, *whirl, hurl.*
ā**vert**ō, *turn away, avert.*
ad**vers**us, *turned toward, facing; in front, before.*
ad**vers**um, *disaster.*
con**vert**ō, *turn completely.*
dī**vers**us, *different, apart.*
dī**vort**ium, *by-path.*
ē**vert**ō, *overturn.*
ob**vert**ō, *turn toward.*
rūrsus (for re**vors**us), *back again, again.*

151

VET-, *year, old.*

vetō, *forbid.*
vetitus, *forbidden.*

vetus, *old.*
vetustus, *ancient.*

152

VIC-, *conquer.*

vincō, *conquer.*
victor, *conqueror; victorious.*
dē**vi**ncō, *conquer completely.*
vix, *scarcely.*

153

VID-, *see.*

videō, *see.*
in**vid**eō, *look askance at, envy.*

invīsus, *hated.*
imprōvīsus, *unforeseen, unexpected.*
imprūdēns (for **imprōvidēns**), *thoughtless, forgetful.*

154

VIG-, VIV-, *wake, strong.*

vigor, *strength, vigor.*
vigil, *watchman.*
vigilāns, *awake.*
invigilō, *be watchful for; be intent upon.*

vīta, *life.*
vīvō, *live.*

155

VIR-, *man.*

vir, *man.*
virīlis, *manly.*
virtūs, *manhood, courage.*

156

VOC-, *call.*

vōx, *voice; utterance, word.*
vocō, *call.*
vōciferor, *shout.*
revocō, *call back.*

157

1 **VOL-**, *will, wish.*

volō, *will, wish.*
voltus, *expression of countenance; face.*
-ve, *or.*

158

2 **VOL-**, *fly.*

volō, *fly.*
volitō, *fly to and fro.*
ēvolō, *fly out.*

159

VOLV-, *wind, roll.*

volvō, *roll.*
ēvolvō, *unroll, set forth.*
revolvō, *unroll; retrace.*

VOCABULARY.

Note. — **An asterisk (*) designates forms which are not actually found in extant Latin, but which are assumed, to account for existing derived forms. The Word-Groups are referred to by the initial G. with the number of the group.**

A

Ā, ab (**ā** before consonants only), prep. w. abl., *from*, 35, 111, 125, 375, etc.; *with regard to, in view of*, 235; **ā stirpe,** *by descent* or *inheritance*, 603; **ā tergō,** *in the rear*, 322.

Abaris, -is, M., *Abaris*, a Rutulian warrior, 344.

abdō, 3, -didī, -ditus [**ab,** *from*; * **dō,** *put*], *put away; bury, sink*, 579. G. 40.

abeō, -īre, -iī, -itūrus [**ab,** *from*; **eō,** *go*], *go from; escape, get away*, 386; *lodge*, 700. G. 75.

abiēs, -etis, F., *fir-tree*, 674.

abitus, -ūs, M. [**abeō,** *go from*], *going away; egress, passage, outlet*, 380. G. 75.

abluō, 3, -uī, -ūtus [**ab,** *off*; **luō,** *wash*], *wash off, wash away*, 818. G. 83.

abrumpō, 3, -rūpī, -ruptus [**ab,** *from*; **rumpō,** *break*], *break off, break away, break*, 118; *break off, end*, 497. G. 118.

absēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **absum,** *be absent*], *absent*, 215, 389; *away, beyond the reach*, 63; *absent, without a personal interview*, 361. G. 47.

absistō, 3, -stitī, — [**ab,** *off*; **sistō,** *stand*], *withdraw, depart*, 355. G. 134.

absūmō, 3, -sūmpsī, -sūmptus [**ab,** *away*; **sūmō,** *take*], *take away; destroy, slay*, 494. G. 46.

āc, conj. [see **atque**], *and also, and*, 34, 59, 233, 343, etc.

accelerō (**adc-**), 1 [**ad,** *to*; **celerō,** *hasten*], *hasten up*, 505; *hasten*, 221. G. 30.

accendō (**adc-**), 3, -cendī, -cēnsus [**ad**, *to*; * **candō**, *set fire*], *set fire to*; *excite*, *inflame*, 788. G. 24.

accingō, 3, -cīnxī, -cīnctus [**ad**, *to*; **cingō**, *gird*], *gird to*; (pass. as middle) *equip one's self*, *provide one's self*, 74.

acciō (**adc-**), 4 [**ad**, *to*; * **ciō**, *rouse*, *summon*], *summon*, 192. G. 33.

accipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus [**ad**, *to*; **capiō**, *take*], *take to one's self*, *take*, 277; *admit*, *receive*, 233, 817. G. 25.

accolō (**adc-**), 3, -coluī, -cultus [**ad**, *near*; **colō**, *dwell*], *dwell near*, *inhabit*, *occupy*, 449.

ācer, ācris, ācre, adj. [AC-, *sharp*], *sharp*, *keen*, 718; *eager*, 416; *active*, *vigorous*, *energetic*, 171, 176, 779; *stout*, *strong*, *elastic*, 665. G. 2.

acerbus, -a, -um, adj. [AC-, *sharp*], *bitter*; **acerba tuēns** (cog. acc.), *with fierce looks* or *glances*, 794. G. 2.

acernus, -a, -um, adj. [**acer**, *maple-tree*], *of maple*, *maple*, 87.

Acestēs, -ae, M. [Ἀκέστης], *Acestes*, a Sicilian prince of Trojan lineage who entertained Aeneas on the visit of the latter to Sicily, and received among his people those older and feebler followers of Aeneas who did not desire to keep on to Italy, 218, 286.

aciēs, -ēī, F. [AC-, *sharp*], *edge*; *line of battle*, *line*, 27, 42, 463, 469, etc. G. 2.

ācrior, comp. of **ācer**.

ācriter, ācrius, ācerrimē, adv. [**ācer**, *sharp*], *sharply*; *vigorously*, *energetically*, *fiercely*, 791. G. 2.

Actor, -oris, M. [Ἄκτωρ], *Actor*, a Trojan warrior, 500.

āctūtum, adv. [neut. acc. of perf. part. of * **āctuō**, *accomplish*], *at once*, *immediately*, *forthwith*, 255. G. 4.

acuō, 3, -uī, -ūtus [AC-, *sharp*], *sharpen*; *excite*, *arouse*, 464. G. 2.

acus, -ūs, F. [AC-, *sharp*], *needle*, 582. G. 2.

ad, prep. w. acc. [cf. Eng. *at*], *to*, *toward*, 3, 5, 10, 16, etc.; *at*, *near*, *by*, *on*, 60, 121, 379, 648; *for*, 499.

addō, 3, -didī, -ditus [**ad**, *to*; * **dō**, *put*], *put to*, *add*, *join*, *assign*, 149, 649, 765; *confer*, *impart*, *lend*, *infuse*, 184, 718. G. 40.

addūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductus [**ad**, *to*; **dūcō**, *lead*], *lead to*, *draw up*, *bend*, 402; *strain*, 587; *pull to the head* (of an arrow), 632. G. 45.

adeō, adv. [**ad**, *to*; **eō**, *thither*], *to that degree*; *indeed*; **nunc adeō**, *at present*, *for the present*, 156.

adēsus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **adedō**, *eat into*], *eaten away*, *consumed*, 537.

adferō (**aff-**), -ferre, attulī (adt-),

adlātus (all-) [**ad**, *to;* **ferō**, *bear*], *bear to, bring,* 7. G. 56.

adfīgō (aff-), 3, -fīxī, -fīxus [ad, *to;* **fīgō**, *fasten*], *fasten to,* 536. G. 61.

(adfor) (aff-), 1, defect. [**ad**, *to;* (**for**), *speak*], *speak to, address,* 83, 198, 484, 640, 652. G. 48.

adfore, see **adsum**.

adigō, 3, -ēgī, -āctus [**ad**, *to;* **agō**, *drive*], *drive to, impel, urge,* 601; *drive, impel, strike,* 431. G. 4.

adimō, 3, -ēmī, -ēmptus [ad, *to;* **emō**, *take*], *take* (to one's self); *take away, remove,* 131. G. 46.

aditus, -ūs, M. [**adeō**, *go to*], *approach, entrance, access,* 58, 67, 507; *way of approach, entrance,* 683. G. 75.

adiungō, 3, -iūnxī, -iūnctus [**ad**, *to;* **iungō**, *join*], *join to, join, connect,* 69; *join, take, associate,* 199. G. 78.

adlābor (all-), 3, -lāpsus [**ad**, *to;* **lābor**, *glide*], *glide to, reach, glide,* 474, 578.

admittō, 3, -mīsī, -missus [ad, *to;* **mittō**, *send*], *send to; admit,* 231. G. 93.

admoneō, 2, -uī, -itus [**ad**, *to;* **moneō**, *advise*], *admonish, warn,* 109. G. 88.

adnītor (ann-) 3, -nīxus or -nīsus [**ad**, *to;* **nītor**, *lean*], *lean to; lean on, rest on,* 229.

adnuō (ann-), 3, -uī, — [**ad**, *to;* **nuō**, *nod*], *nod to, confirm* or *ratify by a nod,* 106; *favor, help,* 625. G. 99.

adrigō (arr-), 3, -rēxī, -rēctus [**ad**, *to;* **regō**, *direct*], *set up, erect, expose, display,* 465; *tilt up,* 317. G. 119.

adripiō (arr-), 3, -ripuī, -reptus [**ad**, *to;* **rapiō**, *seize*], *seize, capture,* 13; *seize, snatch, grasp,* 561. G. 118.

adsiduus (ass-), -a, -um, adj. [**ad**, *at;* SID-, *sit*], *sitting by; constant, incessant, unceasing,* 245, 808. G. 127.

adsuētus (ass-), -a, -um, adj. [perf. part of **adsuēscō**, *accustom*], *accustomed, trained, habituated, inured, familiar,* 201, 511, 607, 618.

adsum (ass-), -esse, -fuī, -futūrus (fut. infin. adfore, 243) [**ad**, *near;* **sum**, *be*], *be near, be at hand, be present,* 38, 49, 107, 427; *be present,* hence, *arrive,* 243. G. 47.

adsurgō (ass-), 3, -surrēxī, -surrēctus [**ad**, *toward;* **surgō**, *rise*], *rise toward,* 348. G. 119.

adversum, -ī, N. [neut. of **adversus**, *adverse*], *misfortune, disaster,* 211; **adversa** (pl.), *circumstances of peril, hostilities,* 172. G. 150.

adversus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **advertō**, *turn to*], *turned toward, confronting, opposite, directly in front, directly before,* 35, 347, 374, 412, etc.; *adverse, unfavorable,* 283. G. 150.

aeger, -gra, -grum, adj., *ill; heavy, violent, painful*, 814.

Aeneadēs, -ae, M. [**Aenēās**], *descendant of Aeneas; follower of Aeneas*, 180, 235, 468, 735.

Aenēās, -ae, M. [Αἰνείας], *Aeneas*, son of Venus and Anchises, leader of the Trojan emigrants to Italy, hero of the Aeneid, 8, 41, 81, 97, etc.

Aenīdēs, -ae, M. [**Aenēās**], *son of Aeneas*, 653.

aēnus (ahēnus), -a, -um, adj. [**aes**, *copper*], *of copper* or *bronze*, 165. G. 5.

Aeolidēs, -ae, M. [**Aeolus**], *son of Aeolus*, Clytius, a Trojan warrior, 774.

aequō, 1 [**aequus**, *equal*], *make equal; make as long as, continue throughout*, 338. G. 77.

aequor, -oris, N. [AIC-, *like*], *level expanse; sea*, 102, 119. G. 77.

aequum, -ī, N. [neut. of **aequus**, *level*], *plain*, 68. G. 77.

aequus, -a, -um, adj. [AIC-, *like*], *like, equal*, 754; *equal, as tall as*, 674; *favorable, friendly, kind*, 209; *just, unprejudiced*, 234; *equal, fair for both parties*, 56. G. 77.

āēr, āeris, M. (acc. āera) [ἀήρ], *air*, 699.

aerātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of * **aerō**, *equip with bronze*], *made of* or *fitted with bronze*, 121; *armed with bronze*, 463. G. 5.

āerius, -a, -um, adj. [**āēr**, *air*], *aërial, heavenly*, 803; *high in the air, lofty, high*, 679.

aes, aeris, N. [AIS-, *metal*], *copper, bronze*, 503; **aera** (pl.), *bronze armor*, 809. G. 5.

aetās, -ātis, F. [for * **aevitās**; AI-, *go*], *age, time of life*, 212, 275. (Cf. **aevum**.) G. 75.

aethēr, -eris, M. [αἰθήρ], *upper air, sky, heaven*, 645; *air*, 24. (Cf. **caelum**; **āēr**.)

aetherius, -a, -um, adj. [αἰθέριος], *celestial, heavenly*, 638.

aevum, -ī, N. [AI-, *go*], *eternity; age*, 255; *period of time, age*, 447. (Cf. **aetās**.) G. 75.

agger, -eris, M. [**ad**, *to*; GES-, *carry*], *mass, heap; mass of earth*, 567; *embankment, earthwork, intrenchment*, 43, 70, 769, 784. G. 68.

aggredior (adg-), 3, -gressus [**ad**, *to*; **gradior**, *step*], *approach; assail, attack*, 325.

agitō, 1 [freq. of **agō**, *drive*], *set in motion; consider, ponder*, 187. G. 4.

agmen, -inis, N. [**agō**, *drive*], *what is led; army on the march, army, column*, 28, 47; *band, troop, battalion, line*, 113, 375, 478, 686, etc. G. 4.

agnōscō (adgn-), 3, -nōvī, -nitus [**ad**, *to*; [**g**]**nōscō**, *become acquainted with*], *recognize*, 16, 457, 659, 734. G. 70.

agnus, -ī, M., *lamb*, 61, 565.

agō, 3, ēgī, āctus [AG-, *drive*], *put in motion, move, push forward,*

505; *propel, drive, urge*, 706, 761; *lead on, direct, control*, 723; *swing*, 587; *convey, carry, bear*, 18; *spend, expend, pass, consume, exhaust*, 156; **sē agere**, *present one's self, approach*, 696; **flūmen agere**, *run in a stream*, 814. G. 4.

agrestis, -is, M. [masc. of **agrestis**, *rustic*], *rustic, peasant*, 11. G. 4.

āiō, defect. [for * **agiō**; AG-, *say*], *say yes, assent; say, speak*, 52, 184, 221, 303, etc.

āla, -ae, F. [for * **axla**; AG-, *drive*], *wing*, 14; (fig.) *with speed, in rapid flight*, 578.

alacer, -cris, -cre, adj. [AL-, *feed, grow*], *quick, eager, excited*, 231. G. 6.

Alba, -ae, F. [**albus**, *white*], *Alba*, Alba Longa, the town built by Ascanius on Mt. Albanus, 387.

Albānus, -a, -um, adj. [**Alba**], *Alban*, 388.

albus, -a, -um, adj., dull *white*, (opposite of **āter**), 49; *white, gray*, 651; *plain, unornamented, without device*, 548. (Cf. **candidus**.)

Alcander, -drī, M. [Ἄλκανδρος], *Alcander*, a Trojan warrior, 767.

Alcānor, -oris, M., *Alcanor*, a Trojan who dwelt on Mt. Ida, 672.

āles, -itis, M. and F. [**āla**, *wing*], *bird*, 486. [The word belongs chiefly to poetry, and to the language of augury.]

Alētēs, -ae, M. [Ἀλήτης] *Aletes*, a Trojan chieftain, 246, 307.

aliquis, -qua, -quid, indef. pron. [ALI-, *some or other;* **quis**, *some one*], *some one, something*, 186. G. 7.

aliter, adv. [**alius**, *other*], *otherwise, in any other way*, 497; **haud aliter**, *not otherwise, just so*, 65, 554, 797. G. 7.

alius, -a, -ud, adj. [AL-, *other*], *other, another*, 417, 521, 782; **aliī** (pl. as subst.), *others*, 568, 727. G. 7.

altē, adv. [**altus**, *high*], *high;* **altē cōnsurgere**, *rise to one's full height*, 749. G. 6.

alter, -era, -erum (gen. -īus, but in hexam. verse, -ius), pronom. adj. [AL-, *other*], *one* (of two), 131; *another, other*, 179, 772. G. 7.

altum, -ī, N. [neut. of **altus**, *high*], *height, summit*, 169; *sky, heaven*, 403; **alta petēns**, *flying on high*, 564; *deep, sea*, 125; **alta** (pl.), *deeps, depths*, 81. G. 6.

altus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **alō**, *nourish*], *nourished, grown great; high, lofty, tall*, 325, 388, 470, 530, etc.; *high* or *deep*, 30; *deep*, 699; *exalted, noble, great*, 697. G. 6.

alveus, -ī, M. [**alvus**, belly], *hollow; channel, bed*, 32. G. 6.

alvus, -ī, F. [AL-, *nourish*], *belly, hollow, interior*, 152. G. 6.

Amāta, -ae, F. (perf. part. of **amō**, *love*], *Amata*, wife of King Latinus, 737. G. 8.

ambō, -ae, -ō, num. adj., *both*, 251, 423, 446.

āmēns, -entis, adj. [**ā**, *without*; **mēns**, *mind*], *out of one's senses, frantic, distracted*, 424, 478. (Cf. **furēns**.) G. 88.

āmentum, -ī, N., *strap, thong, javelin-thong*, 665. (Cf. **lōrum**.)

1. **amīcus**, -a, -um, adj. [**amō**, *love*], *friendly, devoted to*, 774. G. 8.

2. **amīcus**, -ī, M. [masc. of **amīcus**, *friendly*], *friend*, 198, 389, 430, 444. G. 8.

amnis, -is, M. [for ***apnis**; AP-, *swift*], *river, stream*, 30, 124, 245, 469.

amoenus, -a, -um, adj. [AM-, *love*], *pleasant, delightful*, 680. G. 8.

amor, -ōris, M. [AM-, *love*], *love, affection*, 182; *desire, eagerness*, 197. G. 8.

amplius, adv. [neut. comp. of **amplus**, *great*], *more, further, longer*, 426, 519.

Amycus, -ī, M. [Ἄμυκος], *Amycus*, a Trojan warrior, 772.

angō, 3, —, — [ANG-, *squeeze*], *squeeze; distress*, 89.

anhēlitus, -ūs, M. [**anhēlō**, *pant*], *gasping, panting*, 814.

anīlis, -e, adj. [**anus**, *old woman*], *of an old woman, old woman's, of age*, 489.

anima, -ae, F. [AN-, *breathe*], *breath*, 580; *life, existence*, 443, 663; *life-blood*, 349. (Cf. **vita**.) G. 9.

animal, -ālis, N. [**anima**, *life*], *living being*, 224. G. 9.

animus, -ī, M. [AN-, *breathe*], *mind, thoughts*, 123, 191, 246, 311, etc.; *soul, heart*, 205, 294, 721, 741; *soul, heart, feeling*, 498; *spirit, courage*, 127, 144, 249, 703, etc.; **animōs ad sīdera tollere**, *be inspired with boundless courage*, 637. G. 9.

annus, -ī, M. [AC-, *bend*], *year*, 85, 155, 235, 246, etc. G. 1.

ante, adv., and prep. with acc. [ANT-, *before*]: 1. adv. (of space), *before, ahead, in advance*, 47; (of time), *before, sooner, previously*, 115, 141, 300, 315, etc.; 2. prep. (of space), *before, in front of*, 595, 627; (in comparison) *above, beyond*, 311; *before, above, beyond, more than*, 293.

antequam, conj. [**ante**, *sooner*; **quam**, *than*], *before, sooner than*; (with parts separated) 115.

Antiphatēs, -ae, M. [Ἀντιφάτης], *Antiphates*, a Trojan warrior, 696.

antīquus (**-īcus**), -a, -um, adj. [**ante**, *before*], *ancient, old*, 266, 647. (Cf. **vetus**.)

anxius, -a, -um, adj. [ANG-, *squeeze*], *distressing, troubling*, 89.

apertus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **aperiō**, *open*], *open, unobstructed*, 25; *open, manifest, unmistakable*, 663.

Aphidnus, -ī, M. [Ἄφιδνος], *Aphidnus*, a Trojan warrior, 702.

Apollō, -inis, M. [Ἀπόλλων], *Apollo*, son of Jupiter and Latona, god of the sun, of archery, etc., 638, 649, 654, 656.

apparō (adp-), 1 [**ad**, *for*; **parō**, *prepare*], *prepare for*; *prepare*, *make ready*, 147. G. 107.

aptō, 1 [**aptus**, *fitted*], *adapt*, *fit*, *adjust*, 364; *fit*, 305. G. 10.

Aquīculus, -ī, M., *Aquiculus*, a Rutulian warrior, 684.

aquōsus, -a, -um, adj. [**aqua**, *water*], *full of water*; *rainy*, *of rain*, 671. G. 3.

āra, -ae, F. [AS-, *sit*], *altar*, 406, 585, 627.

arātrum, -ī, N. [**arō**, *plough*], *plough*, 435. G. 12.

Arcēns, -entis, M., *Arcens*, a Sicilian prince, 581, 583.

arcus, -ūs, M. [ARC-, *secure*], *bow*, 631, 665; *rainbow*, 15. G. 14.

Ardea, -ae, F. *Ardea*, capital of the Rutuli, abode of Turnus, 738.

ārdeō, 2, ārsī, ārsus [AR-, *burn*], *burn*, *blaze*, 535, 568; (fig.) *glow*, *blaze up*, *burn*, 66; *glow*, *flash*, 703; *glow*, *be eager*, *be excited*, *be ardent*, 198, 421, 652, 760. G. 13.

ārdor, -ōris, M. [AR-, *burn*], *burning*; *passion*, *eagerness*, *zeal*, *ardor*, 184. G. 13.

arduus, -a, -um, adj. [ARDH-; *raise*], *steep*; *high*, *towering*, *conspicuous*, 53. G. 6.

argentum, -ī, N. [ARG-, *bright*], *silver*, 263, 357.

Argolicus, -a, -um, adj. [Ἀργολικός], *of Argolis*; *Greek*, *of the Greeks*, 202.

arguō, 3, -uī, -ūtus [ARG-, *bright*], *show*, *prove*, 282.

Arisba, -ae, F. [Ἀρίσβη], *Arisba*, a city in the Troad captured by Aeneas, 264.

arma, -ōrum, N. pl. [AR-, *fit*], *implements*; *arms*, *armor*, *weapons*, 29, 57, 133, 139, etc.; *arms*, *battle*, *war*, 22, 40, 176; *deeds of arms*, *martial deeds*, 777. G. 11.

armātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **armō**, *arm*], *armed*, 678. G. 11.

armiger, -erī, M. [**arma**, *arms*; GES-, *carry*], *armor-bearer*, *shield-bearer*, 330, 648; **Iovis armiger**, the eagle, which carries in its talons the thunderbolts of Jupiter, 564. G. 11, 68.

armipotēns, -entis, adj. [**arma**, *arms*; **potēns**, *powerful*], *powerful in arms*, *warlike*, 717. G. 11, 113.

armō, 1 [**arma**, *arms*], *arm*, *equip*, 11, 46, 115, 308; *prepare*, *anoint*, 773. G. 11.

ars, artis, F. [AR-, *fit*], *skill*, 304. G. 11.

artūs, -uum, M. pl. [AR-, *fit*], *joints*, *limbs*, *frame*, *form*, 433, 490, 753, 814. G. 11.

arvum, -ī, N. [neut. of **arvus**, *ploughed*], *ploughed land*; (pl.)

lands, fields, territory, 100, 135. G. 12.

arx, arcis, F. [ARC-, *secure*], *citadel*, 151; *height, summit, eminence*, 86. G. 14.

Ascanius, -ī, M. [Ἀσκάνιος], *Ascanius* (also called Iulus), son of Aeneas and Creusa, 256, 258, 592, 622, etc.

ascendō (adsc-), 3, -dī, -ēnsus [**ad**, *to*; **scandō**, *climb*], *ascend, mount*, 37; *climb, scale*, 507.

Asīlās, -ae, M. *Asilas*, an Italian warrior, 571.

aspectus, -ūs, M. [**aspiciō**, *look at*], *looking at; sight, vision*, 657. G. 133.

asper, -era, -erum, adj. [**ab**, *from*; **spēs**, hope], *without hope; fierce, savage, cruel, violent*, 62, 667, 794; *rough*, 263.

aspiciō (adsp-), 3, -spēxī, -spectus [**ad**, *to*; * **speciō**, *look*], *look at; view, see, behold*, 209, 481. G. 133.

aspīrō (adsp-), 1 [**ad**, *on*; **spīrō**, *breathe*], *breathe on; favor, help, inspire*, 525.

Assaracus, -ī, M. [Ἀσσάρακος], *Assaracus*, a Trojan prince, great-grandfather of Aeneas, 259, 643.

ast, conj. (used in poetry for **at** when a long syllable is needed), *but*, 162, 727.

astō (adstō), astāre, astitī, — [**ad**, *near*; **stō**, *stand*], *stand near*, 550, 677. G. 134.

-rum, -ī, N. [ἄστρον], *star, heavenly body*, 405; **ad astra**, *up, upward*, 76; *to the stars, to heaven, to immortality*, 641.

at, conj., *but*, 126, 144, 290, 438, etc.

āter, -tra, -trum, adj. [AID-, *burn*], *dull black* (opposite of **albus**), *black, dark, murky*, 36, 74, 105, 239, etc.; *dark, gloomy, dismal*, 719. (Cf. **niger**.)

Athesis, -is, M., the *Athesis*, now Adige, a river of northeastern Italy, rising in the Alps and flowing into the Adriatic, 680.

atque or (before consonants only) **āc**, conj. [**ad**, *to*; **-que**, *and*], *and also, and* (emphasizing what it introduces), 1, 57, 68, 72, etc.

Atrīdēs, -ae, M. [Ἀτρείδης], *son of Atreus*; (pl.) *sons of Atreus*, Agamemnon and Menelaus, 138, 602.

atrōx, -ōcis, adj. [**āter**, *black*], *savage, fierce*, 420.

attingō (adt-), 3, -tigī, -tāctus [**ad**, *to*; **tangō**, *touch*], *touch, reach*, 558.

attollō (adt-), 3, —, — [**ad**, *to*; **tollō**, *lift*], *lift against, raise against*, 321; *lift, raise*, 682; *raise, stir up*, 714. G. 137.

attorqueō (adt-), 2, —, — [**ad**, *to*; **torqueō**, *hurl*], *hurl toward*, 52. G. 138.

attulī, see **adferō**.

auctor, -ōris, M. [AUG-, *grow*], *producer, cause*, 748; **(tēlī)** *thrower, hurler*, 421, 748. G. 18.

audāx, -ācis, adj. [AV-, *desire*], *daring, bold, valiant*, 3, 126, 519, 625. G. 15.

audēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of audeō, *dare*], *bold, confident, resolute*, 291. G. 15.

audeō, 2, ausus [AV-, *desire*], *dare, venture, have the courage* or *resolution*, 7, 42, 217, 320, etc. G. 15.

audiō, 4 [AV-, *notice*], *hear*, 394; *hear of, learn*, 778; *listen, give ear, hear*, 234, 630. G. 16.

auferō, -ferre, abstulī, ablātus [**ab**, *from*; **ferre**, *bear*], *take away, deprive*, 443; *remove, strike off*, 332. G. 56.

augur, -uris, M. [**avis**, *bird*; GAR-, *sound*], *soothsayer, diviner, augur*, 327.

augurium, -ī, N. [**augur**, *soothsayer*], *augury, divination, prophetic power*, 328.

aura, -ae, F. [αὖρα], *breeze, air*, 52, 112, 312, 409, etc.

aurātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of ***aurō**, *gild*, from **aurum**, *gold*], *gilded, adorned with gold*, 304, 627. G. 19.

aureus, -a, -um, adj. [**aurum**, *gold*], *gilded, adorned with gold*, 50, 270, 359. G. 19.

aurīga, -ae, M., *charioteer, driver*, 330. G. 78.

auris, -is, F. [AV-, *notice*], *ear*, 395, 417, 474. G. 16.

Aurōra, -ae, F. [AVS-, *burn*], *Aurora*, goddess of the dawn, 460; (meton.) *the East*, 111. G. 19.

aurum, -ī, N. [AVS-, *burn*], *gold*, 26, 163, 265, 707. G. 19.

Ausonia, -ae, F. [Αὐσονία], *Ausonia*, the country of the Ausones, middle and lower Italy, *Italy*, 136.

Ausonius, -a, -um, adj. [**Ausonia**], *Ausonian, Italian*, 99, 639.

auster, -trī, M. [AVS-, *burn*], *south wind*, 670. G. 19.

ausum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **audeō**, *dare*], *deed of daring, enterprise of danger*, 281. G. 15.

aut, conj., *or*, 31, 94, 209, 214, etc.; **aut . . . aut**, *either . . . or*, 186, 563, 608, 686.

autem, conj. (postpositive), *but*, 132, 219.

auxilium, -ī, N. [AUG-, *grow*], *help, reliance*, 129. G. 18.

āvellō, 3, —, -volsus *or* -vulsus [**ab**, *off*; **vellō**, *tear*], *tear off; tear asunder, rend, dismember*, 490.

āvertō, 3, -tī, -sus [**ab**, *away*; **vertō**, *turn*], *turn away, avert*, 78. G. 150.

avidus, -a, -um, adj. [AV-, *desire*], *desirous, eager*, 661. G. 15.

āvius, -a, -um, adj. [**ab**, *from*; **via**, *way*], *out of the way*; (n. pl. as subst.) **per āvia**, *away from the trodden paths, across the pathless intervening ground*, 58. G. 149.

B

Bāiae (dissyl.), -ārum, F. pl. [Βαΐαι], *Baiae*, a favorite watering-place of the Romans situated on the coast of Campania, 710.

bālātus, -ūs, M. [**bālō**, *bleat*], *bleat, bleating*, 62, 565.

bellātor, -ōris, M. [**bellō**, *make war*], *warrior;* (in apposit. with force of adj.) *warlike*, 721. G. 44.

bellum, -ī, N. [for **duellum**; DVA-, *two*], *war*, 201, 279, 363, 511, etc.; **bella** (pl.), *warfare, battle*, 182. G. 44.

bene, adv. [for ***bone**; **bonus**, *good*], *well;* **bene gestae rēs**, *successful achievements*, 157; **bene emere**, *buy* or *purchase cheaply*, 206.

Berecyntius, -a, -um, adj. [Βερεκύντιος], *Berecyntian*, pertaining to Berecyntus, a mountain in Phrygia sacred to Cybele, 82, 619.

biforis, -e, adj. [**bi-**, *double;* **foris**, *door*], *with two doors;* **biforis cantus**, *music of the double flute*, 618. See cut annexed to note on 618. G. 44.

bīnī, -ae, -a, distr. num. adj. [BI-, for DVI-, *two*], *two each; a pair, two*, 263. G. 44.

bis, num. adv. [DVI-, *two*], *twice*, 161, 272, 599, 635. G. 44.

Bitiās, -ae, M., *Bitias*, a Trojan warrior, 672, 703.

bivium, -ī, N. [neut. of **bivius**, *of two ways*], *place where the road forks*, 238. G. 44, 149.

bonus, -a, -um, adj., comp. **melior**, sup. **optimus**, *good, expert, skilful*, 572.

bracchium (brăch-), -ī, N., *arm*, 623.

breviter, adv. [**brevis**, *brief*], *briefly*, 353.

bulla, -ae, F., *bubble; knob, stud*, 359.

Būtēs, -ae, M. [Βούτης], *Butes*, a Trojan, armor-bearer of Anchises, afterward attendant of Ascanius, 647.

buxus, -ī, F., *box-tree; box-wood pipe, pipe, flute*, 619. See cut annexed to note on 619.

C

cadō, 3, cecidī, cāsūrus [CAD-, *fall*], *fall*, 711; *fall out, prove*, 283. G. 20.

caecus, -a, -um, adj. [SCA-, *dark*], *blind; dark*, 152; *obscure, masked*, 518.

caedēs, -is, F. [for ***scaedēs**; SCID-, *cut*], *cutting down;*

slaughter, *carnage*, *bloodshed*, 242, 342, 354, 453, etc.; (meton.) *blood*, *gore*, 456, 818. G. 123.

Caedicus, -ī, M., *Caedicus*, an Italian prince, 362.

caedō, 3, cecīdī, caesus [for ***scaedō**; SCID-, *cut*], *cut down*, *kill*, *slay*, 151. G. 123.

caelum, -ī, N. [for ***cavilum**; CAV-, *hollow*], *sky*, *heaven*, 2, 14, 18, 20, etc.; *heaven*, *air*, 480. (Cf. **aethēr.**) G. 29.

Caeneus (dissyl.), -eī, M. (acc. Caenea) [Καινεύς], *Caeneus*, a Trojan warrior, 573.

Caīcus, -ī, M. [Κάικος], *Caïcus*, a Trojan chieftain, 35.

calidus, -a, -um, adj. [CAL-, *warm*], *warm*, 414, 422.

cālīgō, -inis, F. [CAL-, *cover*], *fog*; *darkness*, *gloom*, 36. G. 22.

Calliopē, -ēs, F. [Καλλιόπη], *Calliope*, the Epic Muse, leader of the nine Muses, 525.

callis, -is, M. [CEL-, *drive*], *footpath*, *path*, *track*, 383. G. 30.

calor, -ōris, M. [CAL-, *warm*], *heat*; *vital heat*, *vital warmth*, 475.

campus, -ī, M. [SCAMP-, *dig*], *plain*, 25, 32, 34, 42, etc.; *level field*, *land*, 274; *open space* in the centre of a camp, 230. (Cf. **arvum.**)

candēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **candeō**, *glisten*], *gleaming*, *white*, 563, 628. G. 24.

candidus, -a, -um, adj. [CAND-, *glow*], *shining white* (opposite of **niger**), *white*, 432. (Cf. **albus.**) G. 24.

canis, -is, M. or F., *dog*, 485.

cānitiēs, acc. -em, abl. -ē, F. [**cānus**, *gray*], *grayness*; *gray hair*, 612.

canō, 3, cecinī, — [CAN-, *sound*], *sing*, *describe in verse*, 525, 777; *sing out*, *cry out*, *utter*, 621. G. 23.

canōrus, -a, -um, adj. [**canor**, *tune*], *tuneful*, *sonorous*, 503. G. 23.

cantus, -ūs, M. [**canō**, *sing*], *music*, 618. G. 23.

cānus, -a, -um, adj. [for ***casnus**; CAS-, *white*], *gray*, *hoary*, *venerable*, 259. (Cf. **albus.**)

capessō, 3, -ivī or -iī, -itūrus [intens. of **capiō**, *take*], *take eagerly*; *strive to reach* or *secure*, 366. G. 25.

capiō, 3, cēpī, captus [CAP-, *take*], *take*, *seize*, *capture*, 264, 267, 599, 635; *take up*, 139; *contain*, *hold within its limits*, *suffice for*, 644. G. 25.

Capitōlium, -ī, N. [**caput**, *head*], *Capitol*, temple of Jupiter on the Capitoline Hill at Rome; the *Capitoline Hill*, 448. G. 25.

captīvus, -ī, M. [masc. of **captīvus**, *captured*], *captive*, 273. G. 25.

caput, -itis, N. [CAP-, *take*], *head*, 332, 437, 466, 587, etc.; *head*, *top*, 682; *head*, *person*, *being*, *life*, 300, 496. G. 25.

Capys, -yos, M. [Κάπυς], *Capys*, a Trojan warrior, 576.

cardō, -inis, M. [CARD-, *leap*], *hinge*, 724. G. 27.

careō, 2, -uī, -itūrus, *be without, be free from, be spared by*, 540.

carīna, -ae, F. [CAR-, *scrape*], *keel; ship, vessel*, 95, 148. G. 26.

carmen, -inis, N. [for ***casmen**; CAS-, *sing*], *song, poem, verse*, 446, 775.

carpō, 3, -psī, -ptus [CARP-, *pluck*], *pluck; graze, browse, eat*, 353.

cārus, -a, -um, adj., *dear, beloved*, 84.

castrum, -ī, N. [CAD-, *cover*], *fortress;* (pl.) *camp*, 13, 43, 57, 65, etc.

cāsus, -ūs, M. [CAD-, *fall*], *fall; chance, event, vicissitude, danger*, 277, 292, 299, 514, 723; *mischance, misfortune, disaster*, 211. G. 20.

caulae, -ārum, F. pl. [for ***cavilae**; CAV-, *hollow*], *entrance*, 60. G. 29.

causa (**caussa**), -ae, F. [CAV-, *watch*], *cause, occasion, reason, motive, argument*, 216, 219, 376. G. 28.

cavus, -a, -um, adj. [CAV-, *hollow*], *hollow*, 46, 633, 666, 671, 808; *open*, 534. G. 29.

cēdō, 3, cessī, cessus [CAD-, *fall*], *go away, depart, withdraw, abandon*, 126, 805; *yield*, 620; **locō cēdere**, *yield, give way, surrender*, 220. G. 20.

celer, -eris, -ere, adj. [CEL-, *drive*], *swift, quick*, 178, 590. (Cf. **alacer**.) G. 30.

celerō, 1 [celer, *swift*], *hasten, speed*, 378. G. 30.

cēlō, 1 [CAL-, *cover*], *hide, conceal*, 425. G. 22.

centēnī, -ae, -a, distrib. num. adj. [**centum**, *hundred*], *a hundred each*, 162.

cerebrum, -ī, N. [CER-, *rise*], *brain*, 419, 753. G. 31.

cernō, 3, crēvī, certus [CER-, CRE-, *part*], *separate; discern, see*, 188, 243, 372, 722. (Cf. **videō**.) G. 32.

certāmen, -inis, N. [**certō**, *contend*], *contest, struggle, fray, conflict*, 662, 726. (Cf. **pūgna**.) G. 32.

certō, 1 [**certus**, *resolved*], *struggle, strive, endeavor*, 520, 533, 557. G. 32.

certus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part of **cernō**, *discern*], *certain, assured, resolved, determined*, 96, 249; *sure, positive, trustworthy*, 193; **certum est**, *one has resolved* or *determined, it is one's purpose* or *determination*, 153. G. 32.

cervīx, -īcis, F. [CER-, *rise;* VIC-, *twine*], *neck*, 434. G. 31.

cētera, adv. [neut. acc. pl. of (**cēterus**), *the other*], *for the rest, in all else*, 656.

(**cēterus**), -a, -um, adj., *the other, the rest of*, 224, 254, 368.

ceu, adv. [for **ceve**; **ce**, demonstrative particle; **-ve**, *or*], *as, just as*, 30, 339, 792.

chlamys, -ydis, F. [χλαμύς], *horseman's cape, mantle, cloak*, 582. See cut annexed to note on 582.

chorēa, -ae, F. [χορεία], *dance in a ring, dance*, 615.

chorus, -ī, M. [χορός], *choral dance; band, chorus, choir*, 112.

cieō, 2, cīvī, citus [CI-, *rouse*], *rouse, excite, urge*, 766. G. 33.

cingō, 3, cīnxī, cīnctus, *surround, encompass*, 160, 469, 790.

cingula, -ōrum, N. pl. (**cingō**, *surround*], *belt, girdle*, 360.

circum, adv., and prep. w. acc. [acc. of **circus**, *circle*]: 1. adv., *around, about*, 70; 2. prep., *around, about*, 587; *around, about, near*, 584, (following its object) 440, 679, 808.

circumdō, -are, -dedī, -datus [**circum**, *around*; ***dō**, *put*], *surround, encompass*, 153, 462. (Cf. **cingō**.) G. 40.

circumspiciō, 3, -spēxī, -spectus [**circum**, *around*; ***speciō**, *look*], *look around*, 416. G. 133.

cithara, -ae, F. [κιθάρα], *cithara, guitar, lute*, 776.

citus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **cieō**, *rouse*], *incited; quick, speedy*, 37. G. 33.

cīvis, -is, M. [CI-, *lie*], *citizen; fellow countryman*, 36, 783. G. 34.

clāmō, 1 [CAL-, *call*], *cry out, shout*, 442. G. 21.

clāmor, -ōris, M. [CAL-, *call*], *shout, shouting, outcry*, 38, 54, 395, 466, etc. G. 21.

clārus, -a, -um, adj. [CAL-, *call*], *clear*, 19; *bright, brillant*, 582. G. 21.

classis, -is, F. [CAL-, *call*], *class; fleet*, 8, 69, 81, 88.

claudō, 3, -sī, -sus [for ***clāvidō**; CLAV-, *lock*], *shut in, enclose*, 67. G. 35.

claustra, -ōrum, N. pl. [**claudō**, *shut*], *lock; barrier, gate*, 758. G. 35.

clipeus (clup-), -ī, M., or **clipeum**, -ī, N. [CLEP-, *hide*], *round shield, shield*, 270, 709, 733, 806. See cut annexed to note on 709. (Cf. **scūtum**.)

Clonius, -ī, M. *Clonius*, a Trojan warrior, 574.

Clytius, -ī, M. *Clytius*, a Trojan warrior, 774.

coëō, -īre, -iī, -itus [**com-**, *together*; **eō**, *go*], *come together, gather, assemble*, 801. G. 75.

coeptum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of (**coepiō**), *begin*], *beginning; undertaking, enterprise, endeavor*, 296, 625. G. 10.

coërceō, 2, -uī, -itus [**com-**, *together*; **arceō**, *shut in*], *hold together; command, control*, 27. G. 14.

cognōmen, -inis, N. [**com-**, *with*; (**g**)**nōmen**, *name*], *additional name, surname*, 593. G. 70.

cognōscō, 3, -nōvī, -nitus [**com-**, *with*; (g)**nōscō**, *know*], *become acquainted with*, 245. G. 70.

cōgō, 3, coēgī, coāctus [**com-**, *together*; **agō**, *drive*], *drive together*, *collect*, *muster*, 463. G. 4.

collum, -ī, N., *neck*, 436; (pl. for sing.) 331.

color, -ōris, M. [CAL-, *cover*], *color*, *complexion*, 650.

coma, -ae, F. [κόμη], *hair*, 478. (Cf. **crīnis**.)

comes, -itis, M. or F. [**com-**, *with*; I-, *go*], *companion*, 179, 223, 277, 765; *companion*, *follower*, 177, 775; *attendant*, 649. G. 75.

comitō, 1 [**comes**, *companion*], *accompany*, *attend*, 48. G. 75.

comminus, adv. [**com-**, *with*; **manus**, *hand*], *hand to hand*, *at close quarters*, 347, 440, 770. G. 86.

commisceō (**conm-**), 2, -miscuī, -mixtus (-mistus) [**com-**, *together*; **misceō**, *mix*], *commingle*, *mingle*, 76.

committō (**conm-**), 3, -mīsī, -missus [**com-**, *together*; **mittō**, *send*], *send together*; *commit*, *intrust*, 675. G. 93.

commūnis (**conm-**), -e, adj. [**com-**, *together*; MV-, *fasten*], *common*, *held together*, *held in company*, 183. G. 95.

complector (**conpl-**), 3, -plexus [**com-**, *together*; **plectō**, *braid*], *embrace*, 277. G. 112.

compleō (**conp-**), 2, -ēvī, -ētus [**com-**, *together*; **pleō**, *fill*], *fill completely*, *fill*, *fill up*, 382, 567; *fill*, *line*, *man*, 39; *fulfil*, *complete*, 108; *fill*, *resound throughout*, 113. G. 111.

comportō (**conp-**), 1 [**com-**, *together*; **portō**, *carry*], *bring together*, *gather*, *collect*, 613.

concēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessus [**com-**, *completely*; **cēdō**, *go*], *go away*; (transf.) *concede*, *yield*, *grant*, 655. G. 20.

conciō, 4, or **concieō**, 2, -cīvī, -citus [**com-**, *completely*; **cieō**, *rouse*], *rouse completely*, *excite*, *stir*, *incite*, 694. G. 33.

conclāmō, 1 [**com-**, *together*; **clāmō**, *shout*], *shout together*; *shout*, *cry out*, 35, 375, 425. G. 21.

concursus, -ūs, M. [**concurrō**, *run together*], *running together*; *concourse*, *throng*, 454. G. 30.

concutiō, 3, -cussī, -cussus [**com-**, *completely*; **quatiō**, *shake*], *shake completely* or *violently*, *shake*, 752; *shake*, *agitate*, *shock*, *overwhelm*, 498.

condō, 3, -didī, -ditus [**com-**, *together*; * **dō**, *put*], *put together*; *hide*, *bury*, *plunge*, 348, 443; *hide*, 32, 39; (pass. as mid.) *hide*, 152. G. 40.

cōnferō, -ferre, contulī, conlātus (coll-) [**com-**, *together*; **ferō**, *bear*], *bring together*; **cōnferre manum**, *fight hand to hand*, *engage at close quarters*, 44, 690. G. 56.

cōnfēstim, adv. [com-, *together;* FEND-, *strike*], *immediately, without delay, forthwith,* 231. G. 55.

cōnfīgō, 3, -fīxī, -fīxus [com-, *together;* **fīgō,** *fasten*], *fasten together; pierce through and through, pierce, transfix,* 543, 765. G. 61.

cōnfodiō, 3, -fōdī, -fossus [com-, *completely;* **fodiō,** *dig*], *stab through and through, stab, pierce through and through,* 445.

cōnfūsus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **cōnfundō,** *confuse*], *confused, disorderly,* 800. G. 65.

coniciō (**coicio**), **3,** -iēcī, -iectus [for **coniiciō**; **com-,** *together;* **iaciō,** *throw*], *throw together; throw, hurl,* 411, 494, 535, 698. G. 76.

cōnītor, 3, -nīsus or -nīxus [com-, *completely;* **nītor,** *strive*], *exert one's self, act with energy, strain every nerve, do one's utmost,* 410, 769.

coniūnx (**-iux**), -ugis, M. or F. [com-, *together;* IVG-, *bind*], *spouse,* 138. G. 78.

conlābor (**coll-**), **3,** -lāpsus [com-, *together;* **lābor,** *fall*], *fall together, fall, sink,* 434, 708, 753.

conligō (**coll-**), **3,** -lēgī, -lēctus [com-, *together;* **legō,** *gather*], *collect, gather,* 11, 689; *incur, accumulate,* 63. G. 80.

conlūceō (**coll-**), **2,** —, — [com-, *completely;* **lūceō,** *shine*], *shine brightly, shine, glow,* 166. G. 84.

cōnor, 1, *undertake, attempt, try,* 398.

cōnscius, -a, -um, adj. [com-, *with;* ***scius,** *knowing*], *conscious, witnessing,* 429. G. 123.

cōnserō, 3, -seruī, -sertus [com-, *together;* **serō,** *bind*], *bind together;* **cōnserere dextram,** *fight hand to hand, close with one in combat,* 741. G. 130.

cōnsīdō, 3, -sēdī, -sessus [com-, *together;* **sīdō,** *sit*], *sit together; sink, subside,* 145. G. 127.

cōnsilium, -ī, N. [com-, *together;* SAL-, *leap*], *council; deliberation, consultation, counsel,* 227.

cōnsistō, 3, -stitī, -stitus [com-, *completely;* **sistō,** *stand*], *take a stand, take a position, stand,* 624, 789. G. 134.

cōnspectus, -ūs, M. [**cōnspiciō,** *see*], *sight, view,* 262. G. 133.

cōnspiciō, 3, -spēxī, -spectus [com-, *together;* ***speciō,** *look*], *observe, descry, see,* 237, 420. G. 133.

cōnstruō, 3, -strūxī, -strūctus, [com-, *together;* **struō,** *heap*], *heap together; construct, make,* 712. G. 135.

cōnsulō, 3, -suluī, -sultus [com-, *together;* SAL-, *leap*], *consider, have care;* **cōnsulere longē,** *keep wide lookout,* 322.

cōnsurgō, 3, -surrēxī, -surrēctus [com-, *together;* **surgō,** *rise*], *rise together, rise,* 681; **altē**

cōnsurgere, *rise to one's full height,* 749. G. 119.

contemptor (**-temt-**), -ōris, M. [**contemnō,** *despise*], *despiser;* (in apposition with force of adj.) *careless of, indifferent to, that values little, that esteems lightly,* 205. G. 140.

contendō, 3, -tendī, -tentus [**com-,** *completely;* **tendō,** *stretch*], *stretch completely, stretch, bend, draw,* 623; *strive, fight, contend,* 518. G. 142.

contentus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **contineō,** *hold together*], *contented, content, satisfied,* 187. G. 142.

conterreō, 2, -uī, -itus [**com-,** *completely;* **terreō,** *terrify*], *completely terrify, terrify, daunt,* 123. G. 144.

conticēscō (**-cīscō**), 3, -ticuī, — [**com-,** *completely;* **taceō,** *be silent*], *become silent* or *still,* 237.

contingō, 3, -tigī, -tāctus [**com-,** *completely;* **tangō,** *touch*], *touch;* (fig.) *befall, be one's fortune,* 268.

continuō, adv. [**continuus,** *continuous*], *continuously* with what precedes; *immediately, at once, forthwith, straightway,* 118, 684, 731, 757. G. 142.

contorqueō, 2, -torsī, -tortus [**com-,** *completely;* **torqueō,** *twist*], *whirl, hurl,* 705. (Cf. **coniceō.**) G. 138.

contrā, adv., and prep. w. acc. [comp. of **com-,** *with*]: 1. adv., *on the other hand, in opposition, in return, in resistance,* 136, 509, 533, 768, etc.; *in answer, in reply,* 93; **tendere contrā,** *offer* or *attempt answer, make effort to resist,* 377; 2. prep., *against,* 552; *in answer to, in reply to,* 280.

contus, -ī, M. [κοντός], *pole, pike,* 510.

cōnūbium [**com-,** *together;* **nūbō,** *assume the marriage veil*], *marriage;* (meton.) *bride,* 600. G. 97.

conveniō, 4, -vēnī, -ventus [**com-,** *together;* **veniō,** *come*], *come together, assemble, gather,* 720, 779. (Cf. **coëō.**) G. 147.

convertō (**-vortō**), 3, -tī, -sus [**com-,** *completely;* **vertō,** *turn*], *turn completely, turn,* 724; *turn, direct,* 427. G. 150.

cōpia, -ae, F. [**com-,** *completely;* (**ops**), *aid*], *abundance; opportunity,* 484, 720. G. 10.

cor, cordis, N. [CARD-, *leap;* cf. Eng. *heart*], *heart;* (fig.) *heart, mind, soul,* 55, 225; **cordī esse,** *be an object of affection, be dear,* 615, 776. G. 27.

cornū, -ūs, N. [CAR-, *hard;* cf. Eng. *horn*], *horn,* 629; *bow,* 606. G. 26.

cornus, -ī, F. [CAR-, *hard*], *cornel-tree; javelin* (of cornel wood), 698. G. 26.

corōna, -ae, F. [κορώνη], *wreath; circle, ring,* 508, 551.

corōnō, 1 [**corōna**, *circle*], *encircle, surround, encompass*, 380.

corpus, -oris, N. [CER-, *make*], *body*, 157, 317, 563, 722, 812; *body, corpse*, 455; **tōtō corpore**, *with all one's might*, 410; *person, individual*, 273.

corripiō (**conr-**), 3, -uī, -eptus [**com-**, *completely*; **rapiō**, *seize*], *seize, lay hold of, catch*, 502, 537. G. 118.

cortex, -icis, M. or F. [CAR-, *hard*], *bark, rind*, 743. G. 26.

coruscus, -a, -um, adj., *waving*, 678; *flashing, glittering, gleaming*, 163.

Corynaeus, -ī, M., *Corynaeus*, a Trojan warrior, 571.

Corythus, -ī, F. [Κόρυθος], *Corythus*, a city in northeastern Etruria, subsequently called Cortona; (meton.) *Etruria*, 10.

costa, -ae, F., *rib*, 432.

crātēr, -ēris, M. [κρατήρ], *mixing bowl, bowl*, 165, 266, 346, 358. See cut annexed to note on 266.

crēdō, 3, -didī, -ditus [CRAT-, *faith*; ***dō**, *put*], *put faith in, trust, risk*, 42; *believe, think, regard*, 206. G. 40.

crēscō, 3, crēvī, crētus [CRE-, *make*], *come into being*, 672. See **crētus**.

Crētheus (dissyl.), -eos, M. [Κρηθεύς], *Cretheus*, a Trojan warrior, 774, 775.

crētus, -a, -um, perf. part. of **crēscō**, *born of, child of*, 672.

Creūsa, -ae, F. [Κρέουσα], *Creusa*, daughter of King Priam, wife of Aeneas, mother of Ascanius; she perished at the fall of Troy, 297.

crīnis, -is, M. [CER-, *rise*], *hair, locks*, 651. (Cf. **coma**.) G. 31.

crīnītus, -a, -um, adj. [**crīnis**, *hair*], *long-haired, with flowing locks*, 638. G. 31.

crista, -ae, F. [CER-, *rise*], *tuft, crest, plume*, 50, 163, 270, 365, etc. See cut annexed to note on 50. G. 31.

croceus, -a, -um, adj. [**crocus**, *saffron*], *saffron-colored, saffron*, 460.

crocus, -ī, M., or **crocum**, -ī, N. [κρόκος], *saffron; saffron-color, saffron*, 614.

crūdēlis, -e, adj. [**crūdus**, *bloody*], *cruel, unfeeling, unmerciful, hard-hearted*, 483; *cruel, bitter, odious*, 497. G. 37.

crūdus, -a, -um, adj. [CRV-, *raw*], *raw; crude, undressed, untrimmed, green*, 743. G. 37.

cruentus, -a, -um [CRV-, *raw*], *blood-stained, bloody, gory, stained*, 341, 753. G. 37.

cruor, -ōris, M. [CRV-, *raw*], *blood* (when shed), *gore*, 333, 434. (Cf. **sanguis**.) G. 37.

cubīle, -is, N. [CVB-, *lie*], *bed, couch, resting-place*, 460, 715. G. 38.

1. **cum**, prep. w. abl. [for ***scom**; SEC-, *follow*], *with*, 154, 242, 349, 562, etc.; **pariter cum**

mātre (caput ferēns), *as high as its mother's*, 628; **cum (tēlīs)**, *armed with*, 793; (w. abl. of pers. pron.) **-cum**, 51, 147, 203, 286.

2. **cum**, conj., *when*, 32, 60, 88, 108, etc.; *when, while*, 513.

cunctor (cont-), 1, *hesitate, pause*, 124.

cūnctus, -a, -um, adj. [for **coniūnctus**, perf. part. of **coniungō**, *join together*], *all together, all*, 345. G. 78.

cupīdō, -inis, F. [CVP-, *wish*], *desire, longing, eagerness, passion*, 185, 354, 760.

cūra, -ae, F. [CAV-, *watch*], *care, charge, office*, 160; *care, heedfulness, thoughtfulness, discretion, forethought*, 311; *care, thought, suggestion*, 757; *care, trouble*, 225, 489. G. 28.

cūrō, 1 [**cūra**, *care*], *take care of; care, care for, long for, desire, covet, yearn for*, 218, 518. G. 28.

currus, -ūs, M. [CER-, *run*], *chariot*, 12, 317. See cut annexed to note on 317. G. 30.

cursus, -ūs, M. [**currō**, *run*], *course, voyage*, 91; *chase, pursuit*, 559; **cursū**, *at a run, swiftly, at full speed*, 478. (Cf. iter.) G. 30.

cūstōdia, -ae, F. [**cūstōs**, *guard*], *guard; guard, watch, sentinels*, 166. G. 125.

cūstōdiō, 4 [**cūstōs**, *guard*], *watch, give heed*, 322. G. 125.

cūstōs, -ōdis, M. or F. [SCV-, *cover*], *guard, guardian, keeper, sentinel*, 151, 176, 405; (collective) *guard, watch, encompassing line*, 380. G. 125.

cycnus (cȳgnus), -ī, M. [κύκνος], *swan*, 563.

D

Danaī, -ōrum, M. pl. [masc. pl. of **Danaus**, *of Danaus*], *descendants* or *followers of Danaus*, mythical founder and king of Argos, *Danai; Greeks*, 154.

Dardanidae, -ārum, M. pl. [**Dardanus**, founder of the royal family of Troy], *descendants of Dardanus, Dardanidae, Trojans*, 293, 660.

Dardanius, -a, -um, adj. [**Dardanus**; see **Dardanidae**], *descended from Dardanus, Dardanian, Trojan*, 88, 100, 647, 695.

dē, prep. w. abl., *down from, from*, 2, 23, 387, 414, 630; *of, descended from, belonging to, born of*, 284, 697; *about, concerning, of*, 207, 227, 491.

dea, -ae, F. [**deus**, *god*], *goddess*, 102, 117, 404. G. 42.

dēbilitō, 1 [**dēbilis**, *weak*], *weaken, impair*, 611. G. 72.

dēbitus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **dēbeō**, *owe*], *due*, *destined*, *appointed*, *allotted*, 108. G. 72.

decimus, **decumus**, -a, -um, ord. num. adj. [**decem**, *ten*], *tenth*, 155.

decorō, 1 [**decus**, *grace*], *grace; honor*, 215. G. 41.

decōrus, -a, -um, adj. [**decor**, *beauty*], *beautiful*, *comely*, 365. G. 41.

decus, -oris, N. [DEC-, *beseem*], *grace; ornament*, *glory*, *jewel*, 18, 405. G. 41.

dēfendō, 3, -fendī, -fēnsus [**dē**, *from*; * **fendō**, *strike*], *repel*, *keep off*, *drive off*, 533; *defend*, *protect*, 114, 511. G. 55.

dēferō, -ferre, -tulī, -lātus [**dē**, *away*; **ferō**, *bear*], *bring away*, *bring*, *carry*, 19, 604. G. 56.

dēficiō, 3, -fēcī, -fectus [**dē**, *away*; **faciō**, *make*], *withdraw; die out*, *go out*, 352. G. 51.

dēfungor, 3, -fūnctus [**dē**, *out*; **fungor**, *perform*], *fulfil* or *complete one's duty* or *service*, 98.

dehinc, adv. [**dē**, *from*; **hinc**, *hence*], *from this time; then*, 480.

dēiciō, 3, -iēcī, -iectus [for **dēiiciō**; **dē**, *from*; **iaciō**, *throw*], *strike off*, 770. G. 76.

deinde, adv. [**dē**, *from*; **inde**, *thence*], *then*, *next*, 766, 781.

dēlēctus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **dēligō**, *choose*], *chosen*, *picked*, *select*, 162, 226. G. 80.

dēleō, 2, -ēvī, -ētus [**dē**, *from*; LI-, *smear*], *destroy*, *annihilate*, 248. G. 81.

delphīn, -īnis, M. [poet. for **delphinus**], *dolphin*, 119.

dēmēns, -entis, adj. [**dē**, *from*; **mēns**, *mind*], *out of one's senses*, *foolish*, *senseless*, *mad*, *imprudent*, 560, 577, 728. (Cf. **āmēns**.) G. 88.

dēmentia, -ae, F. [**dēmēns**, *foolish*], *folly*, *insanity*, *madness*, *imprudence*, 601. G. 88.

dēmergō, 3, -rsī, -rsus [**dē**, *down*; **mergō**, *dip*], *submerge*, *plunge*, 119.

dēmittō, 3, -mīsī, -missus [**dē**, *down*; **mittō**, *send*], *send down*, 527, 804; *hang down*, *sink*, *bend*, *droop*, 437. G. 93.

dēmum, adv. [**dē**, *from*, with sup. ending], *at length*, *at last*, *then only*, 445, 815.

dēnsus, -a, -um, adj., *thick*, *crowded*, *close together*, 382, 534, 555; *close*, *compact*, 514, 551, 788.

dēpellō, 3, -pulī, -pulsus [**dē**, *away*; **pellō**, *drive*], *drive away*, *avert*, *turn aside*, 78, 109, 328. G. 104.

dēserō, 3, -seruī, -sertus [**dē**, *un-*; **serō**, *bind*], *forsake*, *abandon*, *give up*, 694. G. 130.

dēsidia, -ae, F. [(**dēses**), *inactive*], (pl.) *inactivity*, *sloth*, *indolence*, 615. G. 127.

dēsum, -esse, -futūrus [**dē**, *away*; **sum**, *be*], *be wanting*, *be lacking*, 298. (Cf. **absum**.) G. 47.

dēsuper, adv. [**dē**, *from*; **super**, *above*], *from above*, *from on high*, 639.

dētorqueō, 2, -torsī, -tortus [**dē**, *aside*; **torqueō**, *turn*], *turn aside*, 746. G. 138.

dētrūdō, 3, -trūsī, trūsus [**dē**, *off*; **trūdō**, *thrust*], *push off*, *push away*, 510; *thrust down*, *thrust away*, *send*, *consign*, 496.

dētulī, see **dēferō**.

deus, -ī (nom. and voc. pl. **dī**, 184, 247, 254; gen. pl. **deum**, 82, 495; abl. pl. **dīs**, 642), M. [DIV-, *shine*], *god*, 24, 77, 97, 134, etc.; *the wine-god*, *Bacchus*; (meton.) *wine*, 337. G. 42.

dēvincō, 3, -vīcī, -victus [**dē**, *out*; **vincō**, *conquer*], *conquer completely*, *vanquish*, *subdue*, 264. G. 152.

dexter, -tera, -terum, or -tra, -trum, adj., *on the right hand*, *on the right*, 469, 769.

dextera or **dextra**, -ae, F. [fem. of **dexter**, *right*, sc. **manus**], *right hand*, 250, 289, 320, 741; **dextrā**, *on the right hand*, 677.

dīcō, 3, dīxī, dictus [DIC-, *show*], *say*, *speak*, *declare*, *tell*, 14, 79, 104, 233, etc.; *call*, *name*, 387; *pronounce*, *determine*, *decide*, 268.

dictum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **dīcō**, *say*], *word*, *utterance*, 127, 431, 621, 652, 661.

Dīdō, -ūs or -ōnis, F. [Διδώ], *Dido*, queen of Carthage, who entertained Aeneas when his fleet was driven on the coast of Africa, 266.

diēs, diēī or diē, M., sometimes in sing. F. [DI-, *shine*], *day*, 107, 156, 488, 759; *day*, *period*, 281, 447; *time*, 7. G. 42.

differō, -ferre, distulī, dīlātus [**dis-**, *apart*; **ferō**, *bear*], *carry apart*; *put off*, *delay*, 155. G. 56.

diffindō, 3, -fidī, -fissus [**dis-**, *apart*; **findō**, *cleave*], *cleave asunder*, 589.

diffugiō, 3, -fūgī, — [**dis-**, *apart*; **fugiō**, *flee*], *flee in all directions*, *scatter*, 756. G. 66.

dīgnus, -a, -um, adj. [for * **decnus**; DEC-, *beseem*], *worthy*, *deserving*, *suitable*, *fit*, 212, 252, 296, 595. G. 41.

dīligō, 3, -lēxī, -lēctus [**dis-**, *apart*; **legō**, *choose*], *single out*; *esteem*, *prize*, *love*, 85, 430. G. 80.

dīmoveō, 2, -mōvī, -mōtus [**dis-**, *apart*; **moveō**, *move*], *move apart*, *part*, *cleave*, 645. G. 94.

Dindyma, -ōrum, N. pl. [Δίνδυμα], *Dindymus* or *Dindyma*, a mountain in northeastern Mysia sacred to Cybele, 618.

Diōxippus, -ī, M. [Διώξιππος], *Dioxippus*, a Trojan warrior, 574.

dīripiō, 3, -ripuī, -reptus [**dis-**, *apart*; **rapiō**, *seize*], *tear apart*, *pillage*, *despoil*, 75. G. 118.

dīrus, -a, -um, adj., *dire*, *fierce*,

dread, *overmastering*, 185; *shameful*, 621.

discēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessus [**dis-**, *apart;* **cēdō**, *go*], *go apart*, *part*, *open*, 20; *go away*, *depart*, 40. (Cf. **abeō.**) G. 20.

discerpō, 3, -psī, -ptus [**dis-**, *apart;* **carpō**, *pluck*], *scatter*, 313.

discors, -cordis, adj. [**dis-**, *apart;* **cor**, *heart*], *at variance*, *warring*, *opposing*, 688. G. 27.

discrīmen, -inis, N. [**dis-**, *apart;* CER-, *part*], *separation*, *barrier*, 143; *crisis*, *critical moment*, 210. G. 32.

discurrō, 3, -currī or -cucurrī, -cursus [**dis-**, *apart;* **currō**, *run*], *run apart*, *run in different directions*, 164. G. 30.

discutiō, 3, -cussī, -cussus [**dis-**, *apart;* **quatiō**, *strike*], *strike asunder*, *strike off*, *scatter*, 810.

dissimilis, -e, adj. [**dis-**, *un-;* **similis**, *like*], *unlike; inadequate*, *a stranger to*, 282. G. 128.

dītissimus, -a, -um, adj. [sup. of **dīves**, *rich*], *very wealthy*, *opulent*, 360. G. 42.

dīva, -ae, F. [fem. of **dīvus**, *divine*], *goddess*, 529. (Cf. **dea.**) G. 42.

dīverberō, 1, —, -ātus [dis-, *apart;* **verberō**, *strike*], *strike asunder*, *cut*, *cleave*, *divide*, 411. (Cf. **dīmoveō.**)

dīversus (**dīvorsus**), -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **dīvertō**, *turn apart*], *different*, 1; *in different directions*, 416; *apart*, 623; *remote*, 691. G. 150.

dīves, -itis, adj. [DIV-, *shine*], *rich*, *richly equipped*, *richly provided*, 26, 360. G. 42.

dīvidō, 3, -vīsī, -vīsus [**dis-**, *apart;* VID-, *split*], *divide*, *cleave*, 751. (Cf. **dīverberō.**)

dīvīnus, -a, -um, adj. [**dīvus**, *god*], *divine*, *of a deity*, 659. G. 42.

dīvortium (**dīvert-**), -ī, N. [**dis-**, *apart;* VERT-, *turn*], *parting; side path*, *by-path*, 379. G. 150.

dīvus, -ī, M. (gen. pl. **dīvum**), [masc. of **dīvus**, *divine*], *god*, 6, 495. (Cf. **deus.**) G. 42.

dō, dare, dedī, datus [DA-, *give*], *give*, *hand*, *deliver*, 37, 485; *give*, *grant*, *vouchsafe*, *bestow*, *impart*, *impose*, 83, 89, 116, 135, etc.; *assign*, 173; *give*, *produce*, *give forth*, *emit*, 618, 667, 709; *give*, *resign*, *yield*, 704; (**lacrimās**) **dare**, *shed*, *let fall*, 292; **sē dare**, *commit* or *consign one's self*, 816; **dare sē campō**, *intrust one's self to the plain*, i.e., *array one's self on*, 56; (**dicta**) **dare**, *utter*, *speak*, 431; **terga dare**, *turn the back*, *flee*, 686, 795; **vāsta dare**, *devastate*, *make havoc of*, 323. G. 39.

dolor, -ōris, M. [DOL-, *cut*], *pain*, *distress*, *grief*, *sorrow*, 216, 426; *indignation*, *resentment*, *wrath*, *anger*, 66, 139.

dominus, -ī, M. [DOM-, *subdue*], *master; owner*, 332. G. 43.

domitor, -ōris, M. [DOM-, *subdue*], *subduer, tamer,* 523. G. 43.

domō, 1, -uī, -itus [DOM-, *subdue*], *subdue, conquer,* 84; *work, till, cultivate,* 608. G. 43.

domus, -ūs or -ī, F. [DOM-, *build*], *house; house, family,* 448. G. 43.

dōnec, conj., *until,* 442.

dōnō, 1 [**dōnum,** *gift*], *give, give up, consign,* 313. G. 39.

dōnum, -ī, N. [DA-, *give*], *gift, present,* 283, 361; *gift, offering,* 407, 626. G. 39.

dōtālis, -e, adj. [**dōs,** *dowry*], *given as dowry, given as a marriage portion,* 737. G. 39.

Dōtō, -ūs, F. [Δωτώ], *Doto,* a sea-nymph, daughter of the sea deity Nereus, 102.

dubitō, 1 [**dubius,** *doubtful*], *waver, doubt, hesitate,* 12; *deliberate, consider, ponder,* 191. G. 44.

dubius, -a, -um, adj. [DVA-, *two*], *uncertain, undecided,* 797. G. 44.

dūcō, 3, dūxī, ductus [DVC-, *lead*], *lead, conduct, guide,* 323; *pass, spend,* 166. (Cf. **agō.**) G. 45.

ductor, -ōris, M. [DVC-, *lead*], *leader, commander, general, chieftain,* 226, 691, 778. (Cf. **dux.**) G. 45.

dum, conj., *while, as long as,* 1, 368, 418, 448, 539.

dūmī, -ōrum, M. pl., *brushwood, undergrowth, thicket,* 381, 393.

duo, -ae, -o, card. num. adj. [DVA-, *two*], *two,* 265, 706. G. 44.

duplex, -icis, adj. [**duo,** *two;* PLEC-, *fold*], *twofold, double,* 707; *both,* 16. G. 44; 112.

dūrō, 1 [**dūrus,** *hard*], *harden, toughen, render hardy,* 604.

dūrus, -a, -um, adj., *hard, unyielding, stout, tough,* 510, 543, 715; *hardy, stout, vigorous,* 66, 468, 603; *hard, severe, toilsome,* 726.

dux, ducis, M. or F. [DVC-, *lead*], *leader, commander,* 28, 100, 675. (Cf. **ductor.**) G. 45.

E

ē (before consonants only) or **ex,** prep. w. abl., *out of, from,* 168, 217, 801.

eburnus, -a, -um, adj. [**ebur,** *ivory*], *of ivory, ivory,* 305.

ecce, interj. [ec-, indef. part.; -ce, demonst. suff.], *lo, behold,* 417. (Cf. **ēn.**)

ecquis, -quid, inter. pron. [ec-, indef. part.; **quis,** *who?*], (is) *there any one?* 51.

ēdō, 3, -didī, -ditus [**ex,** *forth;* * **dō,** *put*], *put forth; occasion, cause, commit,* 527, 785. G. 40.

ēdūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductus [**ex,** *out;* dūcō, *lead*], *lead out; bring up, rear,* 584, 673. G. 45.

efferō (ecferō), -ferre, **extulī,**

ēlātus [**ex**, *out;* **ferō**, *bear*], *bear out; bear up*, 817. G. 56.

(**effor**) (**ecfor**), 1, -fātus, defect. [**ex**, *out;* (**for**), *speak*], *speak forth, speak, say*, 22, 295, 644, 737. G. 48.

effugiō (**ecf-**), 3, -fūgī, — [**ex**, *from;* **fugiō**, *flee*], *flee from, escape*, 748; *flee forth, escape*, 632. (Cf. **ēlābor**.) G. 66.

effulgeō, 2, -sī, — [**ex**, *forth;* **fulgeō**, *shine*], *shine forth, flash, gleam*, 731.

effundō (**ecf-**), 3, -fūdī, -fūsus [**ex**, *out;* **fundō**, *pour*], *pour forth, send forth*, 509; *drive out* or *forth, bring forth*, 68. (Cf. **excutiō**.) G. 65.

egeō, 2, -uī, — [EG-, *need*], *need, be in want of*, 88.

ēgī, see **agō**.

ego (**egō**), meī, pers. pron. [cf. ἐγώ and Eng. *I, me*], *I, me, we, us*, 85, 88, 133, 137, etc.; **mihi** (dat. of ref.), *my*, 187.

ēgredior, 3, -gressus [**ex**, *out;* **gradior**, *walk*], *go forth*, 314.

ēgregius, -a, -um, adj. [**ex**, *out of;* **grex**, *herd*], *distinguished, surpassing, excellent, of preëminent beauty, peerless*, 581.

ēlābor, 3, -lāpsus [**ex**, *away;* **lābor**, *slip*], *slip away, get off, escape*, 545. (Cf. **effugiō**.)

Emathiōn, -ōnis, M. [Ἠμαθίων], *Emathion*, a Trojan warrior, 571.

ēmicō, 1, -cuī, -cātus [**ex**, *forth,* **micō**, *spring*], *spring forth, dart forth*, 736.

ēmittō, 3, -mīsī, -missus [**ex**, *forth;* **mittō**, *send*], *send forth, discharge, throw*, 52. G. 93.

emō, 3, ēmī, ēmptus [EM-, *take*], *buy, purchase*, 206. G. 46.

ēn, interj., *lo! behold! see!* 7, 52, 600. (Cf. **ecce**.)

enim, conj. (postpos.), *for*, 340, 354, 529, 617, etc.

ēnsis, -is, M., (two-edged) *sword*, 303, 324, 347, 423, etc. (Cf. **gladius**.)

eō, īre, īvī or iī, itūrus [I-, *go*], *go, march, walk, move, pass, depart*, 25, 116, 117, 243, etc.; *go, run, flow*, 434; *go forth, arise, pass*, 499, 664; **sīc ītur** (impers.), *such is the way* or *path*, 641. G. 75.

eōdem, adv. [old dat. of **īdem**, *same*], *to the same place, to the same point, thither*, 689.

eques, -itis, M. [**equus**, *horse*], *horseman;* (pl.) *horsemen, cavalry*, 48, 367, 379. G. 3.

equidem, adv. [* **e**, interj.; **quidem**, *indeed*], *indeed, certainly, of course*, 207.

equīnus, -a, -um, adj. [**equus**, *horse*], *of a horse; of horse-hair*, 622. G. 3.

equus, -ī, M. [AC-, *swift*], *horse, steed*, 12, 26, 50, 124, etc.; **equō**, *on horseback*, 58. G. 3.

ergō (**ergo**), adv., *therefore, accordingly*, 44, 107, 130, 578, etc.

ērigō, 3, -rēxī, -rēctus [**ex**, *from*; **regō**, *direct*], *raise up, lift up*; (pass. as mid.) *rise*, 240. G. 119.

ēripiō, 3, -ripuī, -reptus [**ex**, *from*; **rapiō**, *snatch*], *take away, remove, take*, 101, 129; *rescue, deliver*, 400. G. 118.

errō, 1, *roam, wander, stray*, 393.

ērudiō, 4 [**ex**, *from*; **rudis**, *rough*], *teach, instruct, train*, 203.

Erymās, -antis, M. [Ἐρύμας], *Erymas*, a Trojan warrior, 702.

et, adv. and conj.: 1. adv., *too, also, even*, 124, 136, 342, 392, 403; 2. conj., *and*, 13, 14, 17, 22, etc.; **et . . . et**, *both . . . and*, 8, 529, 556, 811. (Cf. **-que**.)

etiam, adv. [**et**, *too*; **iam**, *now*], *too, also*, 742; *even*, 799.

Etrūscī, -ōrum, M. pl. [masc. of **Etrūscus**, *Etruscan*], *Etrurians, Etruscans*, 150.

Etrūscus, -a, -um, adj., *of Etruria*, a country on the western coast of central Italy, *Etrurian, Etruscan, Tuscan*, 521.

etsī, conj. [**et**, *even*; **sī**, *if*], *although*, 44.

Euandrus, -ī, and **Euander**, -drī, M. [Εὔανδρος], *Evander*, a mythical hero, son of Mercury. He led a colony from Pallanteum in Arcadia to Italy, and founded Pallanteum on the Palatine hill, where he became the host and ally of Aeneas, 9.

Euboicus, -a, -um, adj. [Εὐβοϊκός], *of Euboea*, a large island near the eastern coast of central Greece, now Negropont, *Euboean*, 710.

Euryalus, -ī, M. [Εὐρύαλος], *Euryalus*, a valiant youth of the Trojans of remarkable beauty, friend of Nisus, 179, 185, 198, 231, etc.

ēvādō, 3, -vāsī, -vāsus [**ex**, *from*; **vādō**, *go*], *go from, pass beyond, leave behind*, 386; *escape*, 99, 560. G. 147.

ēvānēscō, 3, -vānuī, — [**ex**, *from*; **vānēscō**, *pass away*], *vanish, disappear*, 658.

ēvertō (ēvortō), 3, -tī, -sus [**ex**, *from*; **vertō**, *turn*], *overturn, overthrow*, 532. G. 159.

ēvolō, 1 [**ex**, *forth*; **volō**, *fly*], *fly forth, rush forth*, 477. G. 158.

ēvolvō, 3, -volvī, -volūtus [**ex**, *un-*; **volvō**, *roll*], *unroll, unfold, set forth, reveal*, 528. G. 159.

ex or (before consonants only) **ē**, prep. w. abl., *out of, from*, 755; **ex oculīs**, *out of sight*, 658; **ex longō**, *long ago, long since, long*, 64. (Cf. **ab**.)

exaestuō, 1 [**ex**, *forth*; **aestuō**, *boil*], *boil up*; (fig.) *boil, fume, rage, blaze*, 798.

exanimus, -a, -um, adj. [**ex**, *from*; **anima**, *life*], *lifeless*, 444, 451. G. 9.

excēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessus [**ex**, *forth*; **cēdō**, *go*], *go* or *come*

forth or *out*, *depart*, *withdraw*, 286, 366, 789. G. 20.

excidō, 3, -cidī, — (**ex**, *from;* **cadō**, *fall*], *fall down*, *fall*, 113. G. 20.

excipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus [**ex**, *from;* **capiō**, *take*], *take out*, *except*, 271; *receive*, *catch*, *take*, 745; *overtake*, *catch*, 763; *receive*, *follow*, *answer*, 54, 258. G. 25.

excitō, 1 [intens. of **exciō**, *rouse*], *call out*, *wake*, *rouse*, 221. G. 33.

exclūdō, 3, -clūsī, -clūsus [**ex**, *out* **claudō**, *shut*], *shut out*, 726. G. 35.

excubiae, -ārum, F. pl. [**ex**, *out;* CVB-, *lie*], *lying out; guard*, *watch*, 159. (Cf. **cūstōdia**.) G. 38.

excubō, 1, -cubuī, -cubitūrus [**ex**, *out;* **cubō**, *lie*], *lie out of doors; keep watch*, *keep guard*, *watch*, *guard*, 175. G. 38.

excutiō, 3, -cussī, -cussus [**ex**, *out;* **quatiō**, *strike*], *shake out*, 476; *drive out*, *force out*, 68. (Cf. **effundō**.)

exeō, -īre, -iī, -itus [**ex**, *out;* **eō**, *go*], *go forth*, *go out*, *withdraw*, *escape*, 739. G. 75.

exerceō, 2, -cuī, -citus [**ex**, *out;* **arceō**, *confine*], *exercise; utter*, 62; **exercēre vicēs**, *take one's turn*, 175. G. 14.

exercitus, -ūs, M. [**exerceō**, *exercise*], *army*, 25. (Cf. **agmen**.) G. 14.

exhauriō, 4, -hausī, -haustus [**ex**, *out;* **hauriō**, *draw*], *draw out; exact*, *inflict*, 356.

eximō, 3, -ēmī, -ēmptus [**ex**, *from;* **emō**, *take*], *take from; deprive*, *rob*, 447. G. 46.

exitium, -ī, N. [**ex**, *from;* I-, *go*], *destruction*, *perdition*, 316. G. 75.

explōrō, 1, *cause to flow forth; examine*, *inspect*, 170.

exposcō, 3, -poposcī, — [**ex**, *from;* **poscō**, *demand*], *ask*, *beg*, *demand*, 193. G. 114.

expūgnō, 1 [**ex**, *out;* **pūgnō**, *fight*], *carry by assault*, *capture*, 532. G. 103.

exsanguis (**exang-**), e (no genit. or dat.; in pl., nom. only), adj. [**ex**, *without;* **sanguis**, *blood*], *bloodless; lifeless*, 453. (Cf. **exanimus**.)

exscindō (**exc-**), 3, -scidī, -scissus [**ex**, *off;* **scindō**, *cut*], *cut off*, *destroy*, *extirpate*, 137. G. 123.

exspectō (**exp-**), 1 [**ex**, *out;* **spectō**, *look*], *look for; wait for*, *await*, 46, 130. G. 133.

exstruō (**ext-**), 3, -strūxī, -strūctus [**ex**, *out;* **struō**, *heap*], *heap up; raise*, *lift up*, *support*, 326. G. 135.

extendō, 3, -tendī, -tentus or -tēnsus, [**ex**, *out;* **tendō**, *stretch*], *stretch out*, *stretch*, *extend*, *stretch prostrate*, 589. G. 142.

exterreō, 2, -uī, -itus [**ex**, *out;* **terreō**, *frighten*], *strike with*

terror, *affright*, *dismay*, 424. G. 144.

extrēmus, -a, -um, adj. [sup. of (**exter**), *outward*], *outermost*, *most distant*, 10; **fāta extrēma**, *destiny* or *fortunes to the end*, 204; **ignis extrēmus**, *last sparks* or *embers of the fire*, 352; **extrēmum** (cog. acc.), *for the last time*, *in last farewell*, 484.

exuō, 3, -uī, -ūtus [**ex**, *off*; AV-, *put*], *take off*, *take*, 303. G. 17.

exūrō, 3, -ussī, -ūstus [**ex**, *out*; **ūrō**, *burn*], *burn up*, *burn*, 115. G. 19.

exuviae, -ārum, F. pl. [**ex**, *off*; AV-, *put*], *what is stripped off*; **pellis leōnis exuviae**, *hide* or *pelt stripped from a lion*, 307. G. 17.

F

fabricō, 1 [**fabrica**, *workshop*], *build*, *construct*, *erect*, 145. G. 51.

facessō, 3, -cessī, -cessītus [intens. of **faciō**, *make*], *do with diligence*, *perform*, *execute*, *fulfil*, 45. G. 51.

faciēs, acc. -em, nom. and acc. pl. -ēs, F. [FAC-, *shine*], *form*, 122, 734; *face*, *features*, 336, 583. G. 50.

faciō, 3, fēcī, factus [FAC-, *make*, *do*], *make*, *build*, *construct*, *form*, *fashion*, 95, 304, 356; *make*, *occasion*, *bring about*, 154; *do*, 228, 399; *be the doer*, *actor*, *the one responsible*, 427. G. 51.

factum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **faciō**, *do*], *deed*, *exploit*, *act*, 194, 299; *fact*, *event*, *occurrence*, 79. G. 51.

Fādus, -ī, M., *Fadus*, a Rutulian warrior, 344.

falārica (**phal-**), -ae, F. [**fala**, *movable tower*], *massive spear* with heavy iron point, a missile discharged by a catapult, 705. See cut annexed to note on 705.

fallāx, -ācis, adj. [FAL-, *trip*], *deceitful*, *treacherous*, *untrustworthy*, 392.

fallō, 3, fefellī, falsus [FAL-, *trip*], *deceive*, *mislead*, *lead astray*, 385; *fail*, *elude*, *escape*; **via fallit**, *acquaintance with the way fails one*, 243; *hit* or *strike unforeseen*, 572.

fāma, -ae, F. [FA-, *show*], *report*, *rumor*, *words passing from mouth to mouth*, 474; *fame*, *renown*, 79, 195. (Cf. **glōria**.) G. 48.

famēs, -is (abl. **famē**), F. [FA-, *yawn*], *hunger*, 340. G. 49.

famulus, -ī, M. [FAC-, *do*], *manservant*, *servant*, 329. G. 51.

fās (nom. and acc. sing. only), N.

[FA-, *show*], *divine law;* **fās (est)**, (it is) *right, proper*, 208; **immortāle fās**, *right to immortality*, 96. (Cf. **iūs.**) G. 48.

fastīgium, -ī, N., *gable end, gable, pediment*, 408; *roof*, 568. (Cf. **tēctum.**)

fātālis, -e, adj. [**fātum**, *fate*], *of fate;* **fātālia** (neut. pl. as subst.), *decrees of fate* or *destiny*, 133. G. 48.

fātifer, -era, -erum, adj. [**fātum**, *fate;* FER-, *bear*], *doom-bringing, death-dealing*, 631. G. 48; 56.

fatīgō, 1 [* **fatis**, *weary;* AG-, *make*], *make weary; exhaust, distress*, 63; *goad, drive*, 610; *scour, explore*, 605. G. 4; 49.

fatīscō, 3, —, — [* **fatis**, *weary*], *gape, crack open*, 809. G. 49.

fātum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of (**for**), *speak*], *what is spoken; fate, destiny*, 94, 135, 137, 204, 643. G. 48.

faucēs, -ium, F. pl., *throat, jaws*, 64.

favīlla, -ae, F. [FAV-, *glow*], *cinder, spark*, 76. G. 52.

fax, facis, F. [FAC-, *shine*], *torch, firebrand*, 74. G. 50.

faxō, for **fēcerō** from **faciō**, 154.

fēlīx, -īcis, adj. [FE-, *breed*], *fruitful; happy, fortunate*, 337; *successful, expert*, 772. G. 54.

fēmineus, -a, -um, adj. [**fēmina**, *female*], *female*, 142; *feminine, womanish, a woman's*, 477. G. 53.

fenestra, -ae, F. [FA-, *shine*], *window, loophole*, 534. G. 48.

fera, -ae, F. [fem. of **ferus**, *wild*], *wild beast*, 551, 591, 771. G. 57.

ferō, ferre, tulī, lātus [FER-, *bear;* cf. Eng. *bear*], *bear, bring, carry, lift, put, present, offer, propose, carry on*, 37, 56, 86, 133, etc.; **sē ferre**, *advance, move on, stride along*, 597; (pass. as mid.), *proceed, move on, rush*, 122, 553; *bear, furnish, give*, 249; *produce, give out*, 75; *carry on, continue*, 338; *report, say*, 82; *bear, endure, submit to*, 514, 622. G. 56.

ferrūgō, -inis, F. [**ferrum**, *iron*], *iron-rust; dark red, purple*, 582.

ferrum, -ī, N., *iron;* (meton.) *the steel, steel, sword, weapon*, 37, 137, 146, 331, etc.

fertilis, -e, adj. [FER-, *bear*], *productive, fertile*, 136. G. 56.

fervidus, -a, -um, adj. [FVR-, *rage*], *glowing;* (fig.) *inflamed, enraged*, 736; *impetuous, eager*, 72, 350.

fervō, 3, —, — [FVR-, *rage*], *glow;* (fig.) *rage, be flushed, be furious*, 693.

fessus, -a, -um, adj. [FA-, *yawn*], *wearied, fatigued, exhausted*, 814. G. 49.

fēstīnus, -a, -um, adj. [FEND-, *strike*], *in haste, with speed*, 488. G. 55.

fictor, -ōris, M. [FIG-, *fix*], *moulder*; **fandī fictor**, *inventor of deceitful language*, 602. G. 61.

fidēlis, -e, adj. [**fidēs**, *faith*], *faithful*, *trusty*, *strong*, 707. (Cf. **fīdus**.) G. 60.

fidēs, gen. rare, usually **fidē**, F. [FID-, *trust*], *trust*, *confidence*, *reliance*, *faith*, *belief*, *credence*, 79, 260. (Cf. **fidūcia**.) G. 60.

fīdō, 3, fīsus sum [FID-, *trust*], *confide*, *rely upon*, *trust to*, 378. (Cf. **crēdō**.) G. 60.

fīdūcia, -ae, F. [**fīdus**, *trusty*], *trust*, *confidence*, *assurance*, *reliance*, 126, 142, 188. (Cf. **fidēs**.) G. 60.

fīdus, -a, -um, adj. [FID-, *trust*], *trusty*, *faithful*, *trustworthy*, 307, 648. (Cf. **fidēlis**.) G. 60.

fīgō, 3, fīxī, fīxus [FIG-, *fix*], *fix*, *fasten*, *attach*, 408; *transfix*, *pierce*, 493, 701. G. 61.

fīlius, -ī, M. [FI-, *nurse*], *son*, 93, 581. (Cf. **nātus**.) G. 53.

findō, 3, —, fissus [FID-, *split*], *split*, *splinter*, 413.

fīnis, -is, M. (often F. in sing.) [FID-, *split*], *boundary*; *end*, *destination*, 98.

fīō, fierī (used as pass. of **faciō**), *be made*, *be produced*, *become*, 185, 752.

fīrmō, 1 [**fīrmus**, *strong*], *strengthen*, *encourage*, *reanimate*, 788. G. 58.

flagrō, 1 [FLAG-, *blaze*], *blaze*, *flame*, 72. (Cf. **ārdeō**.) G. 62.

flamma, -ae, F. [FLAG-, *blaze*], *flame*, *fire*, 160, 536. (Cf. **īgnis**.) G. 62.

flāvus, -a, -um, adj. [FLAG-, *blaze*], *yellow*, 816. (Cf. **croceus**.) G. 62.

flectō, 3, flēxī, flexus [FLEC-, *crook*], *bend*, *guide*, *drive*, 606; *turn*, *pass*, *move*, *wend one's way*, 372.

fleō, 2, flēvī, flētus [FLA-, *blow*], *weep*, *shed tears*, 451.

flētus, -ūs, M. [**fleō**, *weep*], *weeping*; *lamentation*, 498.

(**flīctus**, -ūs), abl. only, M. [**flīgō**, *strike*], *blow*, *impact*, *concussion*, 667.

flōs, flōris, M. [FLO-, *blow*], *flower*, *blossom*, 435.

flūmen, -inis, N. [FLV-, *flow*], *flow*, *flood*, *waters*, *stream*, 31, 414, 585, 679, 814; *river*, *stream*, 104, 603. (Cf. **fluvius**.) G. 63.

fluō, 3, fluxī, fluxus [FLV-, *flow*], *flow*, *stream*, *run*, *drip*, 472. G. 63.

fluviālis, -e, adj. [**fluvius**, *river*], *of a river*, *river's*, 70. G. 63.

fluvius, -ī, M. [FLV-, *flow*], *river*, 790, 816. (Cf. **amnis**.) G. 63.

focus, -ī, M. [FAC-, *shine*], *fireplace*; *fire*, 75. G. 50.

(**for**), 1, defect. [FA-, *show*], *say*, *speak*, *utter*, 280, 602. G. 48.

fore, fut. infin. of **sum**. G. 54.

fōrma, -ae, F. [FOR-, *fix*], *form*, *shape*, *appearance*, 101, 646. G. 58.

formīdō, -inis, F., *alarm*, *dread*, *terror*, *consternation*, 169, 756.

fōrmō, **1** [**fōrma**, *form*], *form, build, construct*, 80. G. 58.

forte, adv. [abl. of **fors**, *chance*], *by chance*, 3, 325, 638; *perhaps, perchance*, 437. G. 56.

fortis, -e, adj. [FER-, *hold*], *strong*, 364; *brave, valiant, courageous*, 281, 592. G. 58.

fortūna, -ae, F. [**fors**, *chance*], *fortune, fate*, 282; (pers.) *Fortune*, the goddess of fortune, 214; *chance, emergency*, 41; *chance, opportunity*, 240; *fortunes, circumstances*, 723; *fortune, good fortune*, 260. G. 56.

fortūnātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **fortūnō**, *prosper*], *fortunate, happy*, 446. (Cf. **fēlix**.) G. 56.

fossa, -ae, F. [perf. part. of **fodiō**, *dig*], *ditch, trench*, 143, 314, 470, 506, 567.

foveō, **2**, fōvī, fōtus [FOV-, *glow*], *warm*; (fig.) *cling to, hug*, 57. G. 52.

fragmen, -inis, N. [FRAG-, *break*], *fragment, piece*, 569. G. 64.

fragor, -ōris, M. [FRAG-, *break*], *crash*, 541. G. 64.

frangō, **3**, frēgī, frāctus [FRAG-, *break*; cf. Eng. *break*], *break, snap*, 413. G. 64.

frāter, -tris, M. [cf. Eng. *brother*], *brother*, 104, 695. (Cf. **germānus**.)

frāternus, -a, -um, adj. [**frāter**, *brother*], *of a brother, brother's*, 736.

fraus, fraudis, F. [FER-, *wild*], *deceit, deception, treachery*, 397; *offence, fault, blame*, 428. G. 57.

fremitus, -ūs, M. [**fremō**, *roar*], *roar, shout, din*, 54.

fremō, **3**, -uī, — [FREM-, *roar*], *roar, howl*, 60, 341; *cheer*, 637; *rage, rave, be wild*, 703.

frētus, -a, -um, adj. [FER-, *hold*], *relying, trusting*, 676. G. 58.

frīgidus, -a, -um, adj. [FRIG-, *freeze*], *cold; with vital heat departed*, 415.

frōns, frontis, F., *forehead*, 627, 750.

frūstrā, adv. [FER-, *wild*], *without effect, in vain*, 389, 398, 538. (Cf. **nēquīquam**.) G. 57.

fuga, -ae, F. [FVG-, *flee*], *fleeing, flight, escape*, 131, 378, 539, 557, etc.; (pers.) **Fuga**, *Flight*, the goddess of flight, 719; *flight, departure*, 15, 660. G. 66.

fugāx, -ācis, adj. [FVG-, *flee*], *fleeing, timid*, 591. G. 66.

fugiō, **3**, fūgī, — [FVG-, *flee*], *flee*, 763; *avoid, refuse, forbear*, 200; *fly away, depart*, 17. G. 66.

fulgēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **fulgeō**, *shine*], *shining, gleaming, bright*, 614. G. 62.

fulmen, -inis, N. [FVLG-, *blaze*], *thunderbolt*, 706; *lightning, flash*, 733. G. 62.

fulmineus, -a, -um, adj. [**fulmen**, *lightning*], *flashing*, 442; *fiery, impetuous*, 812. G. 62.

fūmidus, -a, -um, adj. [**fūmus**, *smoke*], *smoky*, *smoking*, 75. G. 52.

fūmifer, -era, -erum, adj. [**fūmus**, *smoke*; FER-, *bear*], *smoky*, *smoking*, 522. G. 52; 56.

fūmus, -ī, M. [FV-, *smoke*], *smoke*, 239. G. 52.

funda, -ae, F., *sling*, 586.

fundō, 3, fūdī, fūsus [FVD-, *pour*], *pour*; *lay low*, *prostrate*, *overthrow*, 592, 722; *stretch*, *extend*, 164, 317. G. 65.

fūnus, -eris, N. [FV-, *smoke*], *funeral rites*, *funeral*, *burial*, 486; *corpse*, 491; *death*, *slaughter*, 526. G. 52.

(furō), 3, —, — [FVR-, *rage*], *rage*, *be furious*, 552, 691.

furor, -ōris, M. [FVR-, *rage*], *fury*, *frenzy*, *passion*, 760.

fūrtim, adv. [**fūrtum**, *theft*], *secretly*, *clandestinely*, 546. G. 56.

fūrtum, -ī, N. [FER-, *bear*], *theft*, (pl. for sing.) 150; *stealthy enterprise*, 350. G. 56.

futūrus, fut. part. of **sum**, 315. G. 54.

G

Galatēa, -ae, F. [Γαλάτεια], *Galatea*, a sea-nymph, daughter of the sea deity Nereus, 103.

galea, -ae, F. [CAL-, *cover*], *helmet*, 50, 307, 365, 373, etc. See cut annexed to note on 50. G. 22.

Gangēs, -is, M. [Γάγγης], the *Ganges*, a celebrated river of India, 31.

(gelū), abl. **gelū**, N., *frost*, *cold*, *ice*, 604.

geminus, -a, -um, adj., *twin*; *two*, 265, 681, 750.

gemitus, -ūs, M. [**gemō**, *groan*], *groaning*, *groan*, 499; *groan*, *jarring sound*, 709.

genetrīx, -īcis, F. [**genitor**, *father*], *mother*, 82, 94, 284, 297; *the mother* of the gods, Cybele, 117. (Cf. **māter.**) G. 67.

genitor, -ōris, M. [GEN-, *beget*], *father*, 201, 257, 264, 272, 583; *the father* of gods and of men, Jupiter, 630. (Cf. **pater.**) G. 67.

genitūrus, **genitus**, fut. and perf. part. of **gignō**, 642.

gēns, gentis, F. [GEN-, *beget*], *stock*, *family*, 284, 643; *tribe*, *people*, *nation*, 132, 137, 759. G. 67.

genus, -eris, N. [GEN-, *beget*], *race*, 603; *family*, 302; *kind*, *class*, *sort*, 510; *kind*, *sex*, 141. G. 67.

germāna, -ae, F. [fem. of **germānus**, *of the same parents*], *own sister*, *sister*, 594, 804.

germānus, -ī, M. [masc. of **germānus**, *of the same parents*], *own brother*, *brother*, 722. (Cf. **frāter.**)

gerō, 3, gessī, gestus [GES-, *carry*], *bear, bring, carry*, 171; *exhibit, display, manifest*, 311; *do, achieve, accomplish, perform*, 1, 157, 203; *wage, carry on*, 279; *enjoy, experience*, 279. G. 68.

gignō, 3, genuī, genitus [GEN-, *beget*], *beget*, 642. G. 67.

gladius, -ī, M., *sword*, 769. (Cf. **ēnsis.**)

globus, -ī, M. [GLOB-, *round*], *ball; gathering, throng, mass, body* (of men), 36, 409, 515. (Cf. **turba.**) G. 69.

glomerō, 1 [**glomus**, *ball*], *roll together; gather, collect, assemble*, 792; (w. reflex. obj., or in pass. as mid.) *roll up, gather, accumulate, collect, assemble, crowd together*, 33, 440, 539, 689. G. 69.

glōria, -ae, F. [CLV-, *hear*], *glory, distinction, fame, renown*, 278. (Cf. **fāma.**) G. 36.

Gnōsius (Gnōssius), -a, -um, adj. [**Gnōsus**, *Gnosus*, now Cnasson, the ancient capital of Crete], *Gnosian; Cretan, of Crete*, a large island in the Mediterranean, southeast of Greece, 305.

gradior, 3, gressus [**gradus**, *step*], *go, go on, proceed, walk on*, 223.

grāmen, -inis, N. [GRA-, *wear away*], *grass*, 353. (Cf. **herba.**)

grandō, -inis, F., *hail*, 669.

grātia, -ae, F. [**grātus**, *dear*], *favor, esteem, regard*, 298.

grātus, -a, -um, adj. [GRA-, *favor*], *dear, acceptable, pleasing*, 327.

gravis, -e, adj. [GRAV-, *heavy*], *heavy; grave, venerable*, 246.

gravō, 1 [**gravis**, *heavy*], *load, burden, weigh down*, 437.

gremium, -ī, N., *bosom, heart*, 261.

gurges, -itis, M. [GVOR-, *swallow*], *whirlpool; water, stream*, 23, 816. G. 71.

Gȳgēs, -ae or -is, M. [Γύγης], *Gyges*, a Trojan warrior, 762.

H

habēna, -ae, F. [HAB-, *have*], *holder; strap, thong*, 587. (Cf. **lōrum.**) G. 72.

habeō, 2, -uī, -itus [HAB-, *have*], *have, hold, possess*, 96, 188, 227, 274, etc. G. 72.

habilis, -e, adj. [HAB-, *have*], *handy; well-fitting, serviceable*, 365; **habilem aptāre** (prolep.), *fit serviceably*, 305. G. 72.

hāc, adv. [abl. fem. sing. of **hīc**, *this*, sc. **viā**], *this way*, 321.

haedus, -ī, M., *kid;* **Haedī** (pl.), *the Kids*, a group of stars, 668; see note.

Haemōn, -onis, M. [Αἵμων], *Haemon*, a Rutulian warrior, 685.

haereō, 2, haesī, haesūrus [HAES-, *stick*], *stick, stick fast, remain, attach one's self*, 419, 537.

Halius, -ī, M. [Ἅλιος], *Halius*, a Trojan warrior, 767.

Halys, -yos, M. [Ἅλυς], *Halys*, a Trojan warrior, 765.

harēna (arēna), -ae, F. [HAS-, *crush*], *sand, dust, earth*, 629, 714; *ground*, 589.

hasta, -ae, F. [HAS-, *hurt*], *staff; spear, lance*, 229, 411, 418, 465, etc. (Cf. **iaculum.**) G. 73.

hastīle, -is, N. [**hasta**, *spear*], *spear, lance*, 402. (Cf. **iaculum.**) G. 73.

haud (haut), adv., *not at all, not*, 65, 154, 283, 375, etc. (Often used in litotes, **haud aliter**, etc.) (Cf. **nōn.**)

hauriō, 4, hausī, haustus [HAVS-, *exhaust*], *draw, take up*, 23.

Hector, -oris, M. [Ἕκτωρ], *Hector*, son of King Priam, champion of the Trojans during the siege of Troy, 155.

hēia (ēia), interj., *quick! ho! ho there!* 38.

Helēnor, -oris, M., *Helenor*, a Maeonian (Lydian) serving in the Trojan army, 544, 545.

herba, -ae, F. [FER-, *bear*], *grass, turf*, 164, 316. (Cf. **grāmen.**)

Herbēsus, -ī, M., *Herbesus*, a Rutulian warrior, 344.

heu, interj., *alas!* 485.

Hibērus (Ibērus), -a, -um, adj. [**Hibēres**, *Iberians*], *Iberian, Spanish*, 582.

hīc, haec, hōc, dem. pron.: 1. adj., *this, these*, 19, 128, 142, 184, etc.; *these, the following*, 83; *this, this of mine*, 300, 496; 2. subst., *this, these, this thing, these things, these words*, etc., 88, 128, 168, 198, etc.; *this, the following*, 90, 640; (as pers. pron.), *he, she*, etc., 93, 182, 287, 576, etc.; **hīc**, *the former*, 350; **hunc** (as pred. acc.), *thus, such, in this condition*, 481; **hīc . . . hīc**, *the one . . . the other*, 572.

hīc, adv., *here, in this place*, 205, 242, 602, 742; *hereupon, at this, at this time, then, now*, 33, 110, 246, 717.

hiems (hiemps), -emis, F. [cf. χειμών], *winter; storm, tempest*, 671.

hinc, adv., *from this place, hence*, 120, 739; *hence, from there*, 763; **hinc . . . hinc**, *on this side . . . on this, on either side*, 380, 440, 550.

homō, -inis, M. and F., *human being*, 783. (Cf. **vir.**)

honōs or **honor**, -ōris, M., *honor, distinction*, 206.

horrendus, -a, -um, adj. [gerundive of **horreō**, *shudder at*], *horrible, fearful, terrible*, 521; *awe-inspiring*, 112; **horrendum** (cog. acc.), *fearfully, terribly*, 632, 732. G. 74.

horrēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **horreō**, *bristle*], *shaggy*, 306. G. 74.

horridus, -a, -um, adj. [HORS-, *bristle*], *bristling, thick-grown*, 382; *rough, violent, sending in quick succession*, 670. G. 74.

horrisonus, -a, -um, adj. [**horror**, *terror;* SON-, *sound*], *resounding terribly*, *frightful*, 55. G. 74; 131.

hospitium, -ī, N. [**hospes**, *host*], *hospitality; alliance, friendly relations, friendship*, 361.

hostis, -is, M. or F. [HAS-, *hurt*], *stranger; public enemy, foe*, 38, 46, 51, 356, etc. (Cf. **inimīcus.**) G. 73.

hūc, adv., *hither;* **hūc . . . hūc**, **hūc . . . illūc**, *this way . . . that, on this side . . . on that*, 57, 755.

humus, -ī, F., *earth, ground*, 214, 754.

Hyrtacidēs, -ae, M. [Ὑρτακίδης], *Hyrtacides, son of Hyrtacus, Nisus*, 177, 234, 319.

Hyrtacus, -ī, M. [Ὕρτακος], *Hyrtacus*, a Trojan, father of Nisus, 406.

I

iaceō, 2, -cuī, — [IAC-, *send;* cf. **iaciō**, *throw*], *lie*, 318, 329, 336, 486, 771. G. 76.

iaciō, 3, iēcī, iactus [IAC-, *send;* cf. **iaceō**, *lie*], *throw, cast, let fall*, 712. G. 76.

iactō, 1 [freq. of **iaciō**, *throw*], *throw, cast, hurl*, 568; *throw out, utter*, 621; **prae sē iactāre**, *flourish, boast, vaunt*, 134. G. 76.

iaculum, -ī, N. [IAC-, *send*], *javelin, dart, spear*, 52, 178, 572, 698, 704. (Cf. **hasta.**) G. 76.

Iaera, -ae, F. [Ἴαιρα], *Iaera*, a mountain nymph of Mt. Ida near Troy, 673.

iam, adv., *now, at this time*, 220, 228, 351, 515, etc.; *at once, even now*, 276; *already*, 25, 32, 271, 371, etc.

iamdūdum, adv. [**iam**, *now;* **dūdum**, *a while ago*], *for a long time, long*, 186.

ībam, ībō, imperf. and fut. indicat. of **eō.**

ibĭ, adv., *there, in that place*, 351, 412, 445, 526.

ictus, -ūs, M. [(**ĭcō**), *strike*], *blow, stroke*, 770, 811.

1. **Īda**, -ae, F. [Ἴδα], *Ida*, a high mountain in Phrygia, near Troy, 80.

2. **Īda**, -ae, F. [Ἴδα], *Ida*, a mountain nymph, 177.

1. **Īdaeus**, -a, -um, adj. [**Īda**, *Mt. Ida*], *of Mt. Ida, Idaean*, 112, 672; **Māter Īdaea**, *the Idaean mother*, Cybele, mother of the gods, worshipped on Mt. Ida, 620.

2. **Īdaeus**, -ī, M. [Ἰδαῖος], *Idaeus*, a Trojan warrior, 500.

Īdās, -ae, M. [Ἴδας], *Idas*, a Trojan warrior, 575.

īdem, eadem, idem, dem. pron., *the same;* **haec eadem**, *these same things*, 302; **īdem**, (the

same one) *he also*, 416; **rēx īdem et (augur)**, *at once king and* . . ., 327.

igitur, adv. [**agitur**; **agō**, *drive*], *therefore*, *then*, 199. (Cf. **ergō**.)

ignārus, -a, -um, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; **gnārus**, *knowing*], *ignorant*, *unacquainted*, *unaware*, *not knowing*, 287, 345, 766. G. 70.

īgnēscō, 3, —, — [**īgnis**, *fire*], *burn*; (fig.) *blaze up*, *kindle*, 66. G. 4.

īgnis, -is, M. [AG-, *drive*], *fire*, *flame*, 78, 129, 145, 153; *fire*, *watch-fire*, *camp-fire*, 166, 239, 351; *fire-brand*, *fire*, 522, 570. (Cf. **flamma**.) G. 4.

ignōtus, -a, -um, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; **(g)nōtus**, *known*], *unknown*, *strange*, 485. G. 70.

īlex, -icis, F., *holm-oak*, *oak*, 381.

īlia, -ōrum, N. pl., *flanks*, *sides*; *lungs*, 415.

Īlioneus (four syllables), gen. **Īlionei** (four syllables), M. [Ἰλιονεύς], *Ilioneus*, a prominent Trojan chieftain, 501, 569.

Īlius, -a, -um, adj. [**Īlium**, *Ilium*, *Troy*], *of Ilium*, a poetic name of the celebrated city Troy in the northwestern part of Asia Minor; *Ilian*, *Trojan*, 285.

ille, illa, illud (dat. sing. **ollī**, 740), dem. pron.: 1. adj., *that*, *those*, *yonder*, 195, 270, 335, 337, etc.; 2. subst., *the former*, 219, 743; (as pers. pron. with emphasis) *he*, *as for him*, *he*, etc., often best rendered by repeating the anteced., 62, 221, 262, 349, etc.; (explet. in apposit. with subject) 479, 796 (see note).

illūc, adv., *thither*, *to that place*; **hūc . . . illūc**, *this way and that*, *on either side*, 755.

imāgō, -inis, F. [IC-, *like*], *picture*, *instance*, *example*, 294. G. 77.

imber, -bris, M. [AMB-, *gush*], *rain*, 60, 669.

immānis (inm-), -e, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; MAN-, *measure*], *immense*, *enormous*, *vast*, *huge*, *giant*, *savage*, 516, 542, 694, 708, 730. (Cf. **ingēns**.) G. 86.

immemor (inm-), -oris, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; **memor**, *mindful*], *unmindful*, *forgetful*, *heedless*, 256, 374. G. 90.

immineō (inm-), 2, —, — [**in**, *upon*; **mineō**, *project*], *project over*; *be near*, *threaten*, *menace*, *threaten approach*, 515.

immittō (inm-), 3, -mīsī, missus [**in**, *into*; **mittō**, *send*], *let in*, *admit*, 758; *send upon*, *let loose upon*, *send against*, 719; **sē immittere**, *throw one's self*, *rush*, *advance*, 421. G. 93.

immō, adv. [for ***ipsimō**; **ipse**, *self*], *on the other hand*, *nay*, *but indeed*, 98; *nay more*, *yes indeed*, 257.

immōbilis (inm-), -e, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; **mōbilis**, *movable*], *immovable*, 448. G. 94.

immortālis (inm-), -e, adj. [**in-**,

un-; **mortālis**, *mortal*], *immortal*, 95. G. 89.

impāstus (inp-), -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-;* **pāstus**, *fed*], *unfed, hungry, famished*, 339. G. 102.

impediō (inp-), 4 [in, *upon;* PED-, *tread*], *hamper, impede, embarrass*, 385. G. 109.

imperium (inp-), -ī, N. [**imperō**, *command*], *command, order, direction*, 675, 716; *control, power; sway, dominion, empire*, 449. (Cf. **potestās**.) G. 107.

impleō (inp-), 2, -ēvī, -ētus [in, *into;* PLE-, *fill*], *fill up, fill*, 480, 506; **manum implēre**, *grasp*, 72. G. 111.

impōnō (inp-), 3, -posuī, -positus [in, *on;* **pōnō**, *place*], *place on* or *over*, 716.

improbus (inp-), -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-;* **probus**, *good*], *not good; insatiable, violent, voracious*, 62.

improperātus (inp-), -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-;* **properātus**, *hurried*], *unhurried, without haste, reluctant*, 798. G. 107.

imprōvīsus (inp-), -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-;* **prōvīsus**, *foreseen*], *unforeseen, unexpected*, 49. G. 153.

imprūdēns (inp-), -entis, adj. [in-, *un-;* **prūdēns**, *careful*], *heedless, thoughtless, careless, forgetful*, 386. G. 153.

impūbēs (inp-), -eris and **impūbis**, -is, adj. [in-, *un-;* **pūbēs**, *adult*], *youthful, beardless*, 751. G. 116.

impūne (inp-), adv. [**impūnis**, *unpunished*], *with impunity*, 653, 784.

in, prep. w. acc. or abl.: 1 (w. acc.), *into, to, against, on, upon, for, in*, 14, 19, 22, 63, etc.; *to, until*, 155, 338; 2 (w. abl.), *in, within, on, at*, 80, 86, 92, 132, etc.; **in (armīs)**, *clad in*, 269, 376, 581; **morārī in**, *be concerned with, concern one's self with*, 439.

in-, insep. prefix, *un-, not;* **inque salūtātam**, by tmesis for **īnsalūtātamque**, 288.

inānis, -e, adj., *empty, idle, useless, vain*, 219.

Īnarimē, -ēs, F. [poet. word, said to be formed from εἰν Ἀρίμοις, Il. II. 783], *Inarime*, now Ischia, a small island near the coast of Campania, 716.

incēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessus [in, *on;* **cēdō**, *go*], *go on, proceed, start forth*, 308. G. 20.

incendium, -ī, N. [in, *to;* CAND-, *glow*], *fire, conflagration*, 77; *fire, fire-brand*, 71. (Cf. **īgnis**.) G. 24.

incendō, 3, -cendī, -cēnsus [in, *to;* CAND-, *glow*], *set fire to;* (fig.) *kindle, inflame, rouse, excite*, 342, 500. G. 24.

inceptum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **incipiō**, *begin*], *beginning; undertaking, what one is engaged in*, 694. (Cf. **coeptum**.) G. 25.

incertus, -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-;*

certus, *certain*], *uncertain*, *of uncertain issue*, 96. G. 32.

incidō, 3, -dī, — [**in**, *upon*; **cadō**, *fall*], *fall upon*; *affect*, *stimulate*, *stir*, *impress*, 721. G. 20.

incipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus [**in**, *upon*; **capiō**, *lay hold*], *begin*, 741. G. 25.

inclūdō, 3, -sī, -sus [**in**, *into*; **claudō**, *shut*], *shut in*, 727, 729. G. 35.

increpō, 1, -uī, -itus [**in**, *against*; **crepō**, *sound*], *resound*; **sonitum increpāre**, *send forth a sound*, 504; *cry out*, *shout forth*, 127; *reproach*, *taunt*, *scoff*, 560.

incrēscō, 3, -crēvī, — [**in**, *upon*; **crēscō**, *grow*], *grow upon*; *increase*, *swell*, 688.

incumbō, 3, -cubuī, -cubitus [**in**, *upon*; CVB-, *lie*], *lean upon*; *set to work*, *exert one's self*, 73, 791. G. 38.

inde, adv., *thence*; *then*, *after this*, 771.

indīgnus, -a, -um, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; **dīgnus**, *worthy*], *unworthy*, *unfit*, 595. G. 41.

indulgeō, 2, -ulsī, -ultus, *indulge*, 165, 615.

induō, 3, -duī, -dūtus [***indu** for **in**, *on*; AV-, *put*], *put on*, *don*, 180, 366. G. 17.

iners, -ertis, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; **ars**, *skill*], *unskilful*; *unmanly*, *petty*, *scurvy*, *paltry*, 150; *listless*, *uncourageous*, *spiritless*, 55; *helpless*, *weak*, *feeble*, *unresisting*, 730. G. 11.

īnfēlīx, -īcis, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; **fēlīx**, *happy*], *unhappy*, *unfortunate*, *wretched*, *hapless*, *inconsolable*, *broken-hearted*, 390, 430, 477, 786. G. 54.

īnfēnsus, -a, -um, adj. [**in**, *against*; FEND-, *strike*], *hostile*, *deadly*, 793. (Cf. **inimīcus.**) G. 55.

īnferiae, -ārum, F. pl. [**īnferus**, *nether*], *sacrifices in honor of the dead*, *funeral rites*, *commemorative rites*, 215.

īnferō, -ferre, intulī, inlātus (ill-) [**in**, *against*; **ferō**, *bear*], *bring against*, *bring*, *carry*, 522; **sē īnferre**, *advance*, *rush*, 53, 401. G. 56.

īnfēstus, -a, -um, adj. [**in**, *against*; FEND-, *strike*], *hostile*; *destructive*, *crushing*, 512. (Cf. **inimīcus.**) G. 55.

īnfīgō, 3, -fīxī, -fīxus [**in**, *in*; **fīgō**, *fix*], *fix in*, *fasten in*, 579, 699, 746. G. 61.

īnfrāctus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **īnfringō**, *break*], *broken*, *shattered*, *weakened*, *unnerved*, 499. G. 64.

īnfundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsus [**in**, *upon*; **fundō**, *pour*], *pour upon*, *pour forth*, *spread abroad*, 461. G. 65.

ingeminō, 1 [**in**, intensive; **geminō**, *double*], *redouble*; *manifest* (*exert*, *display*, *employ*, *redouble*) *energy*, 811.

ingēns, -entis, adj. [in-, *un-*; GEN-, *beget*], *not natural; huge, vast, mighty, great, momentous, stupendous*, 15, 38, 110, 242, etc.; (of persons) *with gigantic form, mighty*, 597, 735. (Cf. **immānis**; **māgnus**.) G. 67.

ingerō, 3, -gessī, -gestus [in, *against*; **gerō**, *bear*], *bear against; hurl, cast, throw*, 763. G. 68.

inglōrius, -a, -um [in-, *un-*; **glōria**, *glory*], *inglorious; inconspicuous, undistinguished*, 548. G. 36.

iniciō, 3, -iēcī, -iectus [for **iniiciō**; in, *against*; iaciō, *throw*], *throw* (*hurl, cast*) *upon* or *against*, 553, 807. G. 76.

inimīcus, -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-*; **amīcus**, *friendly*], *unfriendly, dangerous, unfavorable, hostile, whence is to come one's doom* or *ruin, baleful*, 315, 355, 739. (Cf. **īnfestus**.) G. 8.

iniūria, -ae, F. [**iniūrius**, *unjust*], *outrage, violence, assault*, 108. G. 78.

inlacrimō (ill-), 1 [in, *upon*; **lacrimō**, *weep*], *weep over, weep, shed tears*, 303.

inlīdō (ill-), 3, -sī, -sus [in, *upon*; **laedō**, *hurt*], *dash against, dash upon*, 713.

inlūdō (ill-), 3, -sī, -sus [in, *against*; lūdō, *play*], *mock, jeer*, 634. G. 85.

inops, -opis, adj. [in-, *without*; (**ops**), *resources*], *without resources; in need, destitute, helpless, feeble*, 290. G. 10.

inquam, defect., *say*, 423, 781.

inritus (irr-), -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-*; **ratus**, *decided*], *undecided; useless, of no avail, without result*, 313. G. 117.

inrumpō (irr-), 3, -rūpī, -ruptus [**in**, *in*; **rumpō**, *break*], *break in, press* or *rush in*, 683, 729. (Cf. **invādō**.) G. 118.

inruō (irr-), 3, -ruī, — [in, *into*; **ruō**, *rush*], *rush*, 555. G. 120.

īnsalūtātus, -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-*; **salūtātus**, *saluted*], *ungreeted; not bidden farewell*, 288. G. 124.

īnsānus, -a, -um, adj. [in-, *un-*; **sānus**, *sound*], *unsound; insane, mad, wild, excessive, reckless*, 760. (Cf. **āmēns**; **dēmēns**.)

īnsequor, 3, -secūtus [in, *upon*; **sequor**, *follow*], *follow close upon, follow, approach*, 276. G. 126.

īnsidiae, -ārum, F. pl. [**in**, *in*; SED-, *sit*], *ambush; plot, scheme, stealthy enterprise*, 237. G. 127.

īnsidior, 1 [īnsidiae, *ambush*], *lie in wait; plot against, seek an opportunity to assault*, 59. G. 127.

īnsīgnis, -e, adj. [in, *on*; **sīgnum**, *mark*], *distinguished*; **īnsīgnis faciē**, *with conspicuously handsome features*, 336, 583.

īnsomnis, -e, adj. [in-, *without*; **somnus**, *sleep*], *sleepless, wakeful*, 167.

īnstō, 1, -stitī, -statūrus [**in**, *upon*; **stō**, *stand*], *stand upon; press on*, 171, 441; *follow up eagerly, pursue, be intent upon, urge forward*, 350. (Cf. **īnsequor**.) G. 134.

īnstruō, 3, -strūxī, -strūctus [**in**, *on*; **struō**, *build*], *build on; draw up, array, marshal, muster*, 368. G. 135.

īnsuper, prep. w. abl. [**in**, *in addition*; **super**, *above*], *besides, in addition to*, 274.

īnsurgō, 3, -surrēxī, -surrēctus [**in**, *on*; **surgō**, *rise*], *rise on, rise, gather*, 34. G. 119.

integer, -gra, -grum, adj. [**in-**, *un-*; TAG-, *touch*], *untouched; unimpaired, sound, vigorous*, 255.

intendō, 3, -dī, -tus [**in**, *to*; **tendō**, *stretch*], *bend, strain*, 665; *aim, direct*, 590; *adapt*, 776 (see note). G. 142.

inter, prep. w. acc., *between*, 750; *between, amid, among, in the midst of*, 202, 318, 329, 549, etc.; **inter sē**, *in company, together*, 457; **inter manūs**, *taking each an arm*, 502.

intereā, adv. [**inter**, *among*; **ea**, *those things*], *meanwhile, in the meantime*, 41, 159, 367, 422, 473.

interlūceō, 2, -lūxī, — [**inter**, *between*; **lūceō**, *shine*], *shine between; present (show, offer) gaps*, 508. G. 84.

interrumpō, 3, -rūpī, -ruptus [**inter**, *in the midst*; **rumpō**, *break*], *break apart; interrupt*; **(īgnēs) interrumpuntur**, *burn but at intervals, burn but dimly*, 239. G. 118.

intonō, 1, -uī, -ātus [**in**, *at*; **tonō**, *thunder*], *thunder, answer* or *respond by thunder*, 631; *crash (resound, rattle) over*, 709.

intōnsus, -a, -um [**in-**, *un-*; **tōnsus**, *shorn*], *unshorn; unshaven*, 181; *full-leaved*, 681.

intorqueō, 2, -torsī, -tortus [**in**, *against*; **torqueō**, *hurl*], *hurl, cast, throw*, 534. G. 138.

intus, adv., *on the inside, within*, 538, 579, 677.

invādō, 3, -vāsī, -vāsus [**in**, *into*; **vādō**, *go*], *go into, enter, enter upon, engage in*, 186; *rush on, assault, attack, assail*, 71, 147, 567, 799. (Cf. **inrumpō**.) G. 147.

inveniō, 4, -vēnī, -ventus [**in**, *upon*; **veniō**, *come*], *come upon, meet, find*, 742. G. 147.

invideō, 2, -vīdī, -vīsus [**in**, *at*; **videō**, *look*], *look at (with envy), envy, begrudge*, 655. G. 153.

invigilō, 1 [**in**, *over*; **vigilō**, *watch*], *keep watch over; be vigilant in, be intent upon, be devoted to*, 605. G. 154.

invīsus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **invideō**, *look askance at*], *hated, detested, odious*, 496, 734. G. 153.

invītō, 1 [for ***invocitō**, freq. of **invocō**, *call upon*], *summon, invite*, 676.

invius, -a, -um, adj. [**in-**, *without*; **via**, *way*], *impassable, not to be traversed*, 130. G. 149.

ipse, -sa, -sum, intens. demon. pron., *myself, ourselves, himself, herself, itself, themselves, self, very*, 82, 123, 128, 270, etc.; *I myself, he himself, him himself, they themselves*, 223, 237, 342, 407, etc.

īra, -ae, F., *anger, wrath, rage, indignation, passion*, 44, 62, 66, 464, etc.

is, ea, id, demon. pron.: 1. adj., *that, this*, 757; 2. subst., *that, this, those things, these things*, 1, 104, 214; (as pers. pron.) *he*, 549, 595, 696; (pred.) *such, of such sort* or *character*, 748.

iste, -a, -ud, demon. pron.: 1. adj., *that* or *this of yours, that, this*, 139, 205; *such*, 252; 2. subst., *that* or *those of yours, that, those*, 94; (as pers. pron.) *he, she*, 297, 428.

ita, adv., *thus, so*, 40, 201; *so, on this condition*, 208 (see note).

Ītalia, -ae, F. [for * **Vitalia**, from **vitulus**, *yearling bullock*; VIT-, *year*] (the land rich in cattle) *Italy*, 267, 601.

1. **Ītalus**, -a, -um, adj. [**Ītalia**, *Italy*], *of Italy, Italian*, 133, 698.

2. **Ītalus**, -ī, M. [masc. of **Ītalus**, *Italian*], *an Italian*, 532.

iter, itineris, N. [I-, *go*], *way, path, course*, 321, 377, 391. (Cf. **via**.) G. 75.

iterum, adv., *again, a second time*, 598.

Itys, -yos, M. [Ἴτυς], *Itys*, a Trojan warrior, 574.

iuba, -ae, F., *mane; plume* (of horsehair), 810.

iubeō, 2, iussī, iussus, *bid, order, direct, command*, 101, 117, 233. (Cf. **imperō**.)

Iūlus, -ī, M. [Ἴουλος], *Iulus*, son of Aeneas, also called Ascanius, 232, 293, 310, 501, etc.

iungō, 3, iūnxī, iūnctus [IVG-, *yoke*], *join together, join, connect, unite*, 170; **hospitium iungere**, *form an alliance*, 361. G. 78.

Iūnō, -ōnis, F. [for * **Diūnō**; DIV-, *shine*], *Juno*, daughter of Saturn, sister and wife of Jupiter, 2, 745, 764, 802. G. 42.

Iuppiter (Iūpi-), Iovis, M. [DIAV-, *shine, heaven*; **pater**, *father*], *Jupiter, Jove*, corresponding to the Greek Ζεύς, the supreme deity, son of Saturn, husband and brother of Juno, 83, 128, 209, 564, etc.; as controller of the weather, 670. G. 42; 102.

iūrō, 1 [**iūs**, *obligation*], *bind one's self* (by oath), *swear*, 300. G. 78.

iūs, iūris, N. [IV-, *bind*], *what is binding, right*; **iūre**, *by right, rightly, with good reason*, 642. (Cf. **fās**.) G. 78.

iussum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **iubeō**, *order*], *order, command*, 804.

iuvencus, -ī, M. [**iuvenis**, *young*], *bullock*, 609, 627.

iuvenis, -is, M. [masc. of **iuvenis**,

young], *youth*, *young man*, 28, 309, 335, 399, etc.; (man in the prime of life) *warrior*, 16, 51, 88, 163, etc. G. 42.

iuventa, -ae, F. [**iuvenis**, *young*], *youth*; **prīma iuventa**, *beginning of manhood*, 181. G. 42.

iuventūs, -ūtis, F. [**iuvenis**, *young*], *age of youth*; *youth*, *young men*, 607; *warriors*, 226. G. 42.

iuvō, 1, iūvī, iūtus [DIV-, *shine*], *help*, *delight*, *gratify*, *please*, 613, 615. G. 42.

iūxtā, adv. [abl. fem. superl. of **iūgis**, *joined together*], *near*, *by the side of*, *near by*, 179, 329. G. 78.

L

labor or **labōs**, -ōris, M. [LAB-, *take*], *toil*; *hardship*, *trial*, *suffering*, *trouble*, 202, 225, 404.

lacer, -era, -erum, adj. [LAC-, *tear*], *mangled*, *mutilated*, 491.

lacertus, -ī, M. [LAC-, *crook*], *upper arm*, *arm*, 402. (Cf. **bracchium**.) G. 79.

lacrima, -ae, F. [cf. Eng. *tear*], *tear*, 251, 289, 293.

lacrimō, 1 [**lacrima**, *tear*], *shed tears*, *weep*, 501.

laetitia, -ae, F. [**laetus**, *glad*], *gladness*, *joy*, *exultation*, *delight*, 637. (Cf. **gaudium**.)

laetus, -a, -um, adj., *glad*, *cheerful*, *pleased*, *joyful*, *happy*, *rejoicing*, 89, 157, 818.

laeva, -ae, F. [fem. of **laevus**, *left*, sc. **manus**], *left hand*; **laevā**, *on the left*, 677.

laevus, -a, -um, adj. [λαιός], *on the left hand*, *left*, 372, 579; **laevum** (cog. acc.) *on the left*, 631. (Cf. **sinister**.)

lampas, -adis, F. [λαμπάς], *torch*, *fire-brand*, 535. (Cf. **fax**.)

Lamus, -ī, M. [Λάμος], *Lamus*, a Rutulian warrior, 334.

Lamyrus, -ī, M. [Λάμυρος], *Lamyrus*, a Rutulian warrior, 334.

languēscō, 3, -gui, — [incept. of **langueō**, *be languid*], *become languid*; *droop*, *wilt*, 436.

Lār, Laris, M. [LAS-, *desire*], *Lar*, local tutelary deity, or household god of the family, 259 (see note).

lassus, -a, -um, adj. [LAG-, *loose*], *faint*, *drooping*, *flagging*, *yielding*, *sinking*, 436.

lātē, adv. [**lātus**, *wide*], *widely*, *far and wide*, *on all sides*, 190, 381, 517.

lateō, 2, -uī, — [LAT-, *hide*], *be hidden*, *sheltered*, or *concealed*, 69.

Latīnī, -ōrum, M. pl. [masc. of **Latīnus**, *Latin*], *Latini*, *Latins*, 717.

1. **Latīnus**, -a, -um, adj. [**Latium**, *Latium*], *of Latium*, *Latin*, 367, 485, 550.

2. **Latīnus**, -ī, M., *Latinus*, king of the Laurentians, a Latin tribe, 274, 388.

Lātōnius, -a, -um, adj. [**Lātōna** (Λητώ), *Latona*], *Latonian, of Latona*, mother of Apollo and Diana, 405.

latus, -eris, N. [PLAT-, *spread, flat*], *side*, 69, 536, 579.

lātus, -a, -um, adj. [for * **stlātus**; STLA-, *spread*], *wide, broad*, 323, 725.

Laurentius, -a, -um, adj. [**Laurentum**, *Laurentum*], *Laurentian, of Laurentum*, a city on the coast of Latium, capital of King Latinus, now Torre di Paterno, 100.

laus, laudis, F. [CLV-, *hear*], *praise, glory, renown, distinction*, 197; *praiseworthy deed, merit, service, exploit*, 252, 655. (Cf. **glōria**.) G. 36.

lavō, 3 or 1, lāvī, lautus or lōtus [LAV-, *wash*], *wash, bathe*, 487. G. 83.

laxō, 1 [**laxus**, *open*], *open; still, calm, quiet, hush, lull*, 225.

lēctus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **legō**, *choose*], *chosen, picked, choice*, 272; **lēctī** (subst.) *picked men, chosen warriors*, 48, 146. (Cf. **dēlēctus**.) G. 80.

legiō, -ōnis, F. [LEG-, *gather*], *legion, army, force*, 174, 368. (Cf. **exercitus**.) G. 80.

legō, 3, lēgī, lēctus [LEG-, *gather*], *gather; trace, follow*, 393. G. 80.

leō, -ōnis, M. [λέων], *lion*, 306, 339, 792.

lepus, -oris, M. [LAP-, *shine*], *hare*, 563.

lētālis, -e, adj. [**lētum**, *death*], *deadly, fatal, mortal*, 580. G. 81.

lētum, -ī, N. [LI-, *pour*], *death*, 143, 433. (Cf. **mors**.) G. 81.

levis, -e, adj. [for * **legvis**; LEG-, *spring*], *light, swift*, 178, 576; *lightly armed*, 548.

libet (lubet), 2, libuit or libitum est, impers. [LIB-, *desire*], *it pleases, one is pleased* or *content*, 514.

librō, 1 [**libra**, *balance*], *poise*, 417.

licet, 2, -cuit or licitum est, impers. [LIC-, *let*], *it is permitted, one may*, 139. G. 82.

Licymnia, -ae, F. [Λικυμνία], *Licymnia*, a Lydian slave, 546.

Liger, -erī, M., *Liger*, an Etruscan warrior, 571.

lignum, -ī, N. [LEG-, *gather*], *gathered wood; wood, shaft*, 413, 544. G. 80.

līmen, -inis, N. [LIC-, *crook*], *cross-piece; threshold*, 687; *door, gate*, 648. G. 79.

līmes, -itis, M. [LIC-, *crook*], *path, passage, road*, 323, 372. (Cf. **iter**; **via**.) G. 79.

linquō, 3, līquī, — [LIQV-, *leave*], *leave, abandon, forsake*, 288, 460, 482, 726. G. 82.

liquefactus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **liquefaciō**, *melt*], *melted, fused*, 588. G. 82.

līquor, 3, — [LIQV-, *let*], *flow, run*, 679, 813. (Cf. **fluō.**) G. 82.

lītus, -oris, N. [LI-, *pour*], *shore, bank*, 121, 317, 710. G. 81.

locus, -ī, M. (pl. usually **loca,** N.), *place, spot*, 190, 237, 387, 397, 456; *position, situation*, 531, 723; *ground, position*, 220.

longaevus, -a, -um, adj. [**longus,** *long;* **aevum,** *age*], *aged;* **longaevus** (subst.), *old man, aged man*, 650. (Cf. **senex.**) G. 75.

longē, adv. [**longus,** *long*], *at a distance, far off*, 771; *to a distance, widely, wide*, 322; *from afar*, 572; *by far, far*, 556.

longius, adv. [comp. of **longē,** *far*], *further, to a greater distance*, 690.

longus, -a, -um, adj. [LEG-, *run*], (of space) *long*, 229; (of time) *long, prolonged*, 395, 415, 511; **ex longō** (neut. as subst.), *since long ago, long*, 64.

loquor, 3, locūtus [LOQV-, *speak*], *speak*, 5, 319. (Cf. **dīcō.**)

lōrīca, -ae, F. [**lōrum,** *thong*], *leather corselet; corselet, coat of mail*, 707. See cut annexed to note on 707.

lōrum, -ī, N. [for **vlōrum;** VOL-, *twist*], *thong, strap, rein*, 318. (Cf. **habēna.**)

lūceō, 2, lūxī, — [LVC-, *shine*], *shine; be visible, appear*, 383. G. 84.

Lūcetius, -ī, M. [LVC-, *shine*], (light-bringer) *Lucetius*, a Rutulian warrior, 570. G. 84.

lūctus, -ūs, M. [**lūgeō,** *mourn*], *sorrow, mourning, grief, lamentation*, 452, 500. (Cf. **dolor.**)

lūcus, -ī, M. [LVC-, *shine*], *sacred grove, grove*, 3, 86, 584, 673. G. 84.

lūdō, 3, -sī, -sus [LVD-, *play*], *play; revel*, 336. G. 85.

lūdus, -ī, M. [LVD-, *play*], *play, diversion, sport, pastime*, 606; *diversion, revelry*, 167, 338. G. 85.

lūmen, -inis, N. [LVC-, *shine*], *light*, 75, 459; *source of light, a light*, 189. (Cf. **lūx.**) G. 84.

lūna, -ae, F. [LVC-, *shine*], *moon;* **Lūna,** *the Moon-goddess* (Diana), *Moon*, 403. G. 84.

lupus, -ī, M., *wolf*, 59, 566.

lūstrō, 1 [**lūstrum,** *expiatory sacrifice*], *light up; survey, observe, examine*, 58; *traverse, pass through*, 96. G. 83.

lūx, lūcis, F. [LVC-, *shine*], *light*, 110, 461, 731; *daylight, day*, 153, 338; *light of life, life*, 205. (Cf. **lūmen.**) G. 84.

Lycāōn, -onis, M. [Λυκάων], *Lycaon*, a Cretan artisan, 304.

Lycus, -ī, M. [Λύκος], *Lycus*, a Trojan warrior, 545, 556.

Lȳdī, -ōrum, M. pl. [Λυδοί], *Lydians; Etruscans*, said to be descended from the inhabitants of Lydia in Asia Minor, 11.

lympha, -ae, F. [LAMP-, *shine*], *spring water, clear water, water*, 23. (Cf. **aqua**.)

Lynceus (dissyl.), -ī or -eos, M. [Λυγκεύς], *Lynceus*, a Trojan warrior, 768.

M

māctus, -a, -um (rare except in voc. sing. masc.), adj. [perf. part. of ***magō**, *magnify*], *honored;* **mācte virtūte (estō)**, *be increased in your merit! go on in your prowess! well done!* 641. G. 87.

macula, -ae, F., *spot, mark*, 49.

madeō, 2, -uī, — [MAD-, *drip*], *be wet, drenched*, or *saturated, run, flow*, 334.

Maeonius, -a, -um, adj. [Μαιόνιος], *of Maeonia* or *Lydia*, a country on the western coast of Asia Minor, *Maeonian, Lydian*, 546.

maestus, -a, -um, adj. [MIS-, *wretched*], *sad, sorrowful, dejected, mournful*, 471, 498. (Cf. **trīstis**.) G. 92.

magis, adv. comp. [MAG-, *big*], *more*, 688. G. 87.

magister, -trī, M. [MAG-, *big*], *master, director, leader, commander*, 173, 370. (Cf. **dux**; **ductor**.) G. 87.

māgnanimus, -a, -um, adj. [**māgnus**, *great;* **animus**, *soul*], *great-souled, noble, gallant*, 204. G. 87; 9.

māgnus, -a, -um, adj. [MAG-, *big*], *great, large, wide, vast, spacious, huge, heavy, loud*, 101, 197, 265, 346, etc.; *great, important, grand, noble*, 186, 232; *great, mighty, powerful*, 82, 208, 218, 258, etc. (Cf. **ingēns**.) G. 87.

māla, -ae, F. [MAC-, *crush*], *jaw; cheek*, 751.

malum, -ī, N. [neut. of **malus**, *bad*], *distress, trouble, evil, evil plight*, 538.

mandātum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **mandō**, *commit*], *commission, message*, 312. G. 86; 40.

1. **mandō**, 1 [**manus**, *hand;* ***dō**, *put*], *put into one's hands; commit, consign*, 214. G. 86; 40.

2. **mandō**, 3, -dī, mānsus [MAD-, *chew*], *bite, devour*, 340.

maneō, 2, mānsī, mānsus [MAN-, *stay*], *stay; await*, 299, 302. G. 88.

manicae, -ārum, F. pl. [**manus**, *hand*], *sleeves*, 616. G. 86.

manus, -ūs, F. [MAN-, *measure*], *hand*, 72, 95, 115, 145, etc.; **manū**, *by skill, by expertness*, 592; *with sword in hand*, 702; *by force*, 758; **in manibus**, *in one's hands, in one's power* or *control*, 132; **inter manūs**, *taking each an arm*, 502; **cōnferre manum**, *fight hand to hand, engage at close quarters*, 44, 690; *band, host, force*, 11, 309, 396, 792, 801. G. 86.

mare, -is, N. [MAR-, *weak;* cf. Eng. *mere*], *sea*, 115, 130, 492; **maria**, *waters of the sea*, *waters*, 714. (Cf. **pontus**.) G. 89.

Mārs, Mārtis, M. [MAR-, *glimmer*], *Mars*, the god of war, 717; (meton.) *battle*, *conflict*, *strife*, 518, 766.

Mārtius, -a, -um, adj. [**Mārs**, *Mars*], *sacred to Mars*, 566. (Cf. **Māvortius**.)

Marus, -ī, M., *Marus*, a Rutulian warrior, 685.

māter, -tris, F. [MA-, *shape;* cf. Eng. *mother*], *mother*, 216, 217, 302, 474, etc.; *mother*, *matron*, 272; *mother*, *dam*, 61, 565, 628; **Māter**, *mother of the gods*, Cybele, 108, 619. (Cf. **genetrix**.)

mātūrus, -a, -um, adj., *ripe*, *mature*, 246.

Māvortius, -a, -um, adj. [**Māvors**, *Mars*], *of Mars; martial*, *warlike*, 685. (Cf. **Mārtius**.)

māximus (**māxum-**), superl. of **māgnus**, 279. G. 87.

medium, -ī, N. [neut. of **medius**, *middle*], *middle*, *midst*, *centre*, 230; **in mediō**, *intervening*, *in the interval*, 395; *in one's way*, *as one meets* or *comes upon them*, 343.

medius, -a, -um, adj. [MED-, *middle*], *in the middle*, *middle of*, *intervening*, *midst of*, *thick of*, *mid*, 20, 28, 61, 142, etc.

melior, -ius, adj. (comp. of **bonus**) [cf. μᾶλλον], *better*, *superior*, *fleeter*, 556; *better*, *larger*, *greater*, 156.

membrum, -ī, N. [MAN-, *small*], *limb;* (pl.) *limbs*, *frame*, *body*, 337, 490, 708, 734.

meminī, -isse, defect. [MEN-, *mind*], *remember*, 529. G. 88.

memor, -oris, adj. [SMAR-, *think*], *mindful*, *remembering*, *heedful*, *that remembers*, 447, 480. G. 90.

memorō, 1 [**memor**, *mindful*], *bring to remembrance*, *recount*, *relate*, *tell*, 529; *say*, *speak*, 250, 324. (Cf. **nārrō**; **loquor**; **dīcō**.) G. 90.

mēns, mentis, F. [MEN-, *mind*], *mind*, *heart*, *soul*, 184, 187, 234, 292, 798. (Cf. **animus**.) G. 88.

meritum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **mereor**, *deserve*], *merit*, *service*, 256.

Merops, -opis, M. [Μέροψ], *Merops*, a Trojan warrior, 702.

Messāpus, -ī, M., *Messapus*, a prince of Messapia in southern Italy, 27, 124, 160, 351, etc.

metuō, 3, -uī, — [**metus**, *fear*], *fear*, 346. (Cf. **timeō**.)

metus, -ūs, M., *fear*, *dread*, 90, 341. (Cf. **timor**.)

meus, -a, -um, poss. adj. [**mē**, *me;* cf. Eng. *my*], *my*, *mine*, *my own*, 114, 136, 220, 275, etc.

Mezentius, -ī, M., *Mezentius*, an Etruscan prince serving in the army of Turnus, 522, 586.

micō, 1, -uī, —, *vibrate; flash, gleam, shine*, 189, 733.
mīles, -itis, M. [MIL-, *associate*], *soldier;* (collect.) *soldiery*, 161.
mīlle, num. adj. indecl. [MIL-, *associate*], *a thousand*, 148; **mīlia** (pl. subst.), *thousands*, 132, 549.
ministrō, 1 [**minister**, *servant*], *serve; furnish, supply, provide*, 764.
minor, -us, adj. (comp. of **parvus**, *small*) [MAN-, *less*], *less*, 342, 452; (sc. nātū) *younger*, 593.
mīrābilis, -e, adj. [**mīror**, *wonder*], *wonderful, marvellous, amazing*, 120. (Cf. **mīrus**.) G. 91.
mīror, 1 [**mīrus**, *wonderful*], *wonder at, be surprised* or *astonished at*, 55. G. 91.
mīrus, -a, -um, adj. [MIR-, *wonder*], *wondrous, marvellous, admirable*, 304. (Cf. **mīrābilis**.) G. 91.
misceō, 2, -cuī, mixtus, *mix, mingle*, 349; **miscēre sē**, *be thrown into confusion, disturbed, stirred up*, 714.
miser, -era, -erum, adj. [MIS-, *wretched*], *wretched, unfortunate, pitiable, in distress, unhappy*, 216, 285, 472, 475, 484. (Cf. **īnfēlīx**.) G. 92.
miserābilis, -e, adj. [**miseror**, *lament*], *pitiable, lamentable, sad*, 465. G. 92.
misereor, 2, -itus [**miser**, *wretched*], *show pity, have compassion*, 495. G. 92.
miseret, 2, -uit, impers. [**miser**, *wretched*], *it distresses; one pities*, 787. G. 92.
missilia, -ium, N. pl. [neut. of **missilis**, *hurled*], *missiles, missile weapons*, 520. (Cf. **tēla**.) G. 93.
mitra, -ae, F. [μίτρα], *mitre, turban, cap*, 616. See cut annexed to note on 616.
mittō, 3, mīsī, missus [MIT-, *send*], *let go, send, despatch*, 2, 177, 193, 200, etc.; *send forth, emit*, 733; *expose*, 663; **sē mittere**, *throw one's self, plunge*, 645. G. 93.
modo, adv. [abl. of **modus**, *measure*], *by measure; only, merely, but*, 43; **modo nōn omnis**, *all but the whole*, 141.
modus, -ī, M. [MAD-, *measure*], *measure; manner, way;* **modō** w. gen., *in the manner of, like*, 119, 706.
moenia, -ium, N. pl. [MV-, *shut*], *walls, ramparts*, 39, 144, 160, 196, etc.; *city walls; city*, 218, 241, 286. (Cf. **mūrus**.) G. 95.
mōlēs, -is, F. [MAC-, *big*], *shapeless mass, mass*, 542, 711; *massive stone*, 516; *embankment, earthwork*, 35. G. 87.
mollis, -e, adj. [MAL-, *crush*], *yielding, soft*, 817; *gentle, mild, weak, unresisting*, 341, 804.
monitus, -ūs, M. [**moneō**, *warn*], *warning, admonition, direction, suggestion*, 501. G. 88.
mōns, montis, M. [MAN-, *project*], *hill, mountain*, 92, 569, 674.

mōnstrō, 1 [**mōnstrum**, *portent*], *point out*, *advise*, *prompt*, 44. G. 88.

mōnstrum, -ī, N. [MAN-, *mind*], *miracle*, *portent*, *omen*, *prodigy*, 120, 128. G. 88.

mora, -ae, F. [SMAR-, *think*], *delay*, *hesitation*, 13; *delay*, *interruption*, 232; *check*, *obstacle*, 143. G. 90.

morior, 3, mortuus [MAR-, *weak*, *die*], *die*, *perish*, 350, 362, 400, 436, etc. G. 89.

moror, 1 [**mora**, *delay*], *delay*, *tarry*, *wait*, *remain*, 368; **morārī in** w. abl., *be concerned with*, *concern one's self with*, 439. G. 90.

mors, mortis, F. [MAR-, *weak*, *die*], *death*, 348, 363, 401, 445, etc. G. 89.

mortālis, -e, adj. [**mors**, *death*], *subject to death*, *mortal*, 95, 101, 657. G. 86.

mōs, mōris, M. [MA-, *measure*], *way*; (pl.) *character*, *heart*, 254. G. 86.

moveō, 2, mōvī, mōtus [MOV-, *move*], *move*; *affect*, *trouble*, *dishearten*, 471. G. 94.

mox, adv. [MAC-, *big*], *soon*, *ere long*, 242.

multus, -a, -um, adj., *much*, *great*, *abundant*, *copious*, *ample*, *numerous*, 336, 343, 348, 458, etc.; *great*, *loud*, 466; *great expanse of*, 589; (pl.) *many*, 85, 210, 217, 312, etc.; **multī** (substant.) *many*, 315, 725; **multa ōrāre** (cog. acc.), *utter many prayers to*, 24.

mundus, -ī, M., *universe*, *heavens*, 93.

mūrex, -icis, M., *purple-fish*, the source of a purple dye; *purple*, *scarlet*, 614.

mūrus, -ī, M. [MV-, *shut*], *wall*, *rampart*, 37, 43, 58, 65, etc.; **per mūrōs, tōtīs mūrīs**, *throughout the camp*, 174, 664, 800. (Cf. **moenia.**) G. 95.

Mūsa, -ae, F. [Μοῦσα], *Muse*, one of the nine muses, goddesses of all the arts, 77, 774, 775.

mūtō, 1 [for ***movitō**, freq. of **moveō**, *move*], *remove*; *alter*, *change*, 220; *change*, *impair*, 611. G. 94.

mūtus, -a, -um, adj. [MV-, *mumble*], *mute*, *dumb*, 341.

Mycēnae, -ārum, F. pl. [Μυκῆναι], *Mycenae* or *Mycene*, a celebrated city in Argolis in the Peloponnesus, the capital of King Agamemnon, 139.

N

nam, conj. [GNA-, *know*], *for*, 194, 355, 469, 515, 803. (Cf. **enim.**) G. 70.

namque, conj. [**nam**, *for*; **-que**, *and*], (stronger than **nam**) *for in fact*, *for*, 40, 297. G. 70.

nanciscor, 3, nactus or nanctus [NAC-, *get*], *get; meet, light upon, find*, 331.

nārrō, 1 [for * **gnārigō**; **gnārus**, *knowing*], *make known, tell, relate, report*, 742. (Cf. **memorō**.) G. 70.

nātus, -ī, M. [perf. part. of **nāscor**, *be born*], *son*, 83, 492, 603. (Cf. **filius**.) G. 67.

nāvis, -is, F. [NAV-, *swim;* cf. *ναῦς*], *ship, vessel*, 114.

-ne, enclit. interrog. part. [weak form of **nē**, *not*], appended to the first word of a question to indicate the interrogative character of the sentence, and not to be translated by any word, 95, 184, 199, 481, 560. G. 96.

nē, adv. and conj. [NA-, *no;* cf. Eng. *no, nay*]: 1. adv., *not*, 114, 152; 2. conj., *that not, lest*, 321. G. 96.

nec or **neque**, conj. [**nē**, *not;* **-que**, *and*], *and not, nor*, 10, 131, 138, 152, etc.; **nec . . . nec** (**neque . . . nec**, 748, 794), *neither . . . nor*, 420, 428, 706, 806; **nec nōn** (emphatic assertion), *and besides, moreover, too, also*, 169, 310, 334. G. 96.

nectō, 3, nexuī, nexus [NEC-, *bind*], *bind; contrive, devise*, 219.

nēmō, dat. nēminī, acc. nēminem, pl. and gen. and abl. sing. supplied by **nūllus**, M. or F. [**nē**, *not;* **homō**, *man*], *no one*, 6. G. 96.

nemus, -oris, N. [NEM-, *allot*], *forest-pasture; wood, grove, forest*, 405. (Cf. **lūcus**.)

nepōs, -ōtis, M., *grandson*, 362.

Neptūnius, -a, -um, adj. [**Neptūnus**, *Neptune*], *of Neptune*, god of the sea, *Neptunian*, 523. G. 97.

Neptūnus, -ī, M. [NEB-, *cloud*], *Neptune*, god of the sea, 145. G. 97.

neque or **nec**, conj. [**nē**, *not;* **-que**, *and*], *and not, nor*, 129, 180; **neque . . . nec**, *neither . . . nor*, 748, 794; **neque enim**, *for not*, 617, 704. G. 96.

nequeō, -īre, -īvī, — [**nē**, *not;* **queō**, *be able*], *be unable, cannot*, 289, 497. G. 96.

nēquīquam (**nēquīcquam, nēquīdquam**), adv. [**nē**, *not;* **quīquam**, abl. of **quidquam**, *anything*], *in vain, without effect, to no purpose*, 219, 364. (Cf. **frūstrā**.) G. 96.

Nērēius, -a, -um, adj. [**Nēreus**, *Nereus*], *of Nereus*, a sea-god, father of the Nereids, 102.

nervus, -ī, M. [Cf. *νεῦρον*], *sinew; chord, string*, of a musical instrument, 776; *bow-string*, 622.

nescius, -a, -um, adj. [**nē**, *not;* * **scius**, *knowing*], *unknowing, ignorant, unaware*, 552. G. 96; 123.

neu or **nēve**, adv. and conj. [**nē**, *not;* **-ve**, *or*], *and not, nor*, 91, 115, 216, 235; **neu . . . neu**, *neither . . . nor*, 42. G. 96.

nī, conj. [NA-, *no*], *if not, unless*, 805. G. 96.

niger, -gra, -grum, adj. [NEC-, *kill*] (opposite of candidus), *glossy black; black, dark*, 33, 381, 714. (Cf. **āter**.)

nigrāns, -antis, adj. [pres. part. of * **nigrō**, *be black*], *dark, sombre*, 87.

nihil or **nīl**, indecl., N. [**nē**, *not;* **hilum**, *a whit*], *nothing*, 207, 262; (cog. acc.) *nothing, not at all*, 133, 377, 428. G. 96.

Nīlus, -ī, M. [Νεῖλος], *Nile*, the famous river of Egypt, 31.

nimbus, -ī, M. [NEB-, *cloud*], *rainstorm; storm*, 669; *storm-cloud, cloud*, 111. (Cf. **nūbēs**; **imber**.) G. 97.

nimis, adv. [**nē**, *not;* MA-, *measure*], *beyond measure; too, too well*, 472. G. 96; 86.

nimium, adv. [neut. acc. sing. of **nimius**, *excessive*], *too much, too well*, 430. G. 96; 86.

nimius, -a, -um, adj. [**nimis**, *too*], *excessive, too great, undue*, 354. G. 96; 86.

Nīsus, -ī, M. [Νῖσος], *Nisus*, a Trojan warrior, celebrated for his friendship with Euryalus, 176, 184, 200, 207, etc.

nitēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **niteō**, *shine*], *shining, gleaming*, 457.

nōdus, -ī, M., *knot*, 743.

Noēmōn, -onis, M. [Νοήμων], *Noëmon*, a Trojan warrior, 767.

nōmen, -inis, N. [GNO-, *know*], *name*, 297, 387; **sine nōmine**, *nameless, obscure, of humble rank*, 343. G. 70.

nōn, adv. [for * **noenum**; **nē**, *not*, * **oenum** for **ūnum**, *one*], *not*, 56, 129, 141, 144, etc.; **nec nōn**, *and also, besides*, 169, 310, 334; (ellip.) *no!* 208. G. 96.

noster, -tra, -trum, poss. adj. [**nōs**, *we*], *our*, 132, 235, 404, 600; (for **meus**) *my*, 92, 560.

nothus, -a, -um, adj. [νόθος], *base-born*, child of a concubine, and not of the legal wife, but holding a recognized position in the family, 697.

nōtus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **nōscō**, *become acquainted with*], *known, well-known, familiar*, 379, 472. G. 70.

novus, -a, -um, adj. [NV-, *now;* cf. νέος, Eng. *new*], *new, fresh, recent, recently acquired*, 459, 596, 693; *new, strange*, 110, 731. G. 98.

nox, noctis, F. [NOC-, *kill;* cf. νύξ, Eng. *night*], *night*, 61, 166, 288, 335, etc.

nūbēs, -is, F. [NVB-, *cloud*], *cloud*, 15, 18, 33, 313, 640. (Cf. **nimbus**.) G. 97.

nūbila, -ōrum, N. pl. [neut. of **nūbilus**, *cloudy*], *clouds*, 671. G. 97.

nūdus, -a, -um, adj. [for * **nugdus**; NAG-, *strip;* cf. Eng. *naked*], *bare; bare, mere, simple, alone, only, barely*, 548.

nūllus, -a, -um, adj. [**nē**, *not;* **ūllus**, *any*], *not any, no,* 278, 281, 447, 739. G. 96.

Numa, -ae, M., *Numa*, a Rutulian warrior, 454.

Numānus, -ī, M., *Numanus*, a Rutulian prince, also called Remulus, 592, 653.

nūmen, -inis, N. [NV-, *nod*], *command, will, authority,* 661; *divine power, divine protection,* 247. G. 99.

numerus, -ī, M. [NVM-, *allot*], *number;* (pl.) *poetic numbers, verses,* 776.

nunc, adv. [**num**, *now;* **-ce**, demon. suff.], *now, at present,* 12, 89, 156, 191, etc. (Cf. **iam**.) G. 98.

1. **nūntius**, -a, -um, adj. [**novus**, *new*], *carrying tidings* or *news,* 474. G. 98.

2. **nūntius**, -ī, M. [masc. of **nūntius**, *bearing tidings*], *bearer of tidings, messenger,* 228; *tidings, report,* 692. G. 98.

nūper, adv. [NV-, *now*], *newly, recently,* 594. G. 98.

nūtō, 1 [freq. of **nuō**, *nod*], *nod, sway,* 682. G. 99.

nūtus, acc. nūtum, abl. nūtū, pl. acc. nūtūs, abl. nūtibus, M. [**nuō**, *nod*], *nod,* 106. G. 99.

O

ō, interj., *O*, generally introducing a vocat., but not necessarily translated, 36, 94, 146, 234, etc.

obiciō, 3, -iēcī, -iectus [for **obiiciō**; **ob**, *before;* **iaciō**, *throw*], *throw before, throw in the way of, present, oppose,* 45, 379. G. 76.

oblītus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **oblīvīscor**, *forget*], *forgetful, unmindful, forgetting,* 225.

obnītor, 3, -nīxus [**ob**, *against;* **nītor**, *lean*], *lean* or *press against,* 725.

obruō, 3, -uī, -utus [**ob**, *against,* **ruō**, *rush*], *rush against, overwhelm,* 808. G. 120.

obscūrus, -a, -um, adj. [**ob**, *before;* SCV-, *cover*], *dark, shady,* 87, 244.

observō, 1 [**ob**, *before;* **servō**, *guard*], *note, observe, trace, follow,* 393. G. 124.

obsidiō, -ōnis, F. [**ob**, *before;* SID-, *sit*], *siege,* 598. G. 127.

obsīdō, 3, —, — [**ob**, *before;* **sīdō**, *sit*], *invest, beset, blockade,* 159. G. 127.

obstipēscō (obstup-), 3, -puī, — [**ob**, *before;* **stupēscō**, *become astonished*], *be astounded, amazed, daunted,* 123.

obtestor, 1 [**ob**, *before;* **testor**, *make appeal*], *call as witness, call to witness,* 260.

obvertō, 3, -tī, -sus [**ob**, *toward;* **vertō**, *turn*], *turn toward,* (pass. as mid.) 622. G. 150.

obvius, -a, -um, adj. [**ob**, *before;* **via**, *way*], *in the way, meeting;*

obvium ferre, *bear against,* 56. G. 149.

occāsus, -ūs, M. [occidō, *fall*], *falling, setting; sunset, west,* 668. G. 20.

occultus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **occulō,** *hide*], *hidden, dim, indistinct,* 383. G. 22.

occupō, 1 [ob, *before;* CAP-, *take*], *take; fall upon, attack, strike,* 770. G. 25.

ōcius, adv. comp. [neut. acc. sing. of ōcior, *quicker*], *more quickly; very quickly, quickly, speedily,* 402. G. 3.

oculus, -ī, M. [AC-, *pierce*], *eye,* 110, 487, 703, 731; *eye, sight, view, regard,* 209, 658. G. 2.

offulgeō, 2, -sī, — [ob, *before;* **fulgeō,** *shine*], *shine upon, appear,* 110. G. 62.

ōlim, adv., *once upon a time, once, formerly,* 360; *once, some day, hereafter,* 99. (Cf. **quondam.**)

ollī, archaic and poet. for **illī,** from **ille,** *to him,* 740.

Olympus, -ī, M. [Ὄλυμπος], *Olympus,* a mountain on the borders of Thessaly and Macedonia, regarded as the abode of the gods, *heaven,* 84, 106.

ōmen, -inis, N. [from **ōsmen** for ***ausmen;** AV-, *notice*], *omen, token,* 21. G. 16.

omnīnō, adv. [**omnis,** *all*], *altogether, wholly, entirely, utterly,* 248.

omnipotēns, -entis, adj. [**omnis,** *all;* **potēns,** *powerful*], *all-powerful, omnipotent,* 625. G. 113.

omnis, -e, adj., *all, the whole,* 13, 25, 38, 74, etc.; *every,* 380, 510; **omnēs** (subst.) *all,* 192, 293, 370; **omnia** (subst.) *all things;* (adv. acc.) *in all respects,* 650. (Cf. **tōtus.**)

onerō, 1 [**onus,** *load*], *load, fill,* 24.

onerōsus, -a, -um, adj. [**onus,** *load*], *burdensome, heavy,* 384. (Cf. **gravis.**)

Opheltēs, -ae, M. [Ὀφέλτης], *Opheltes,* a Trojan, father of Euryalus, 201.

oppetō (obp-), 3, -īvī, -ītus [**ob,** *toward;* **petō,** *seek*], *encounter, assail,* 654.

oppidum, -ī, N. [**ob,** *on;* ***pedum** (cf. πέδον), *ground*], *town, city,* 608. G. 109.

oppōnō, 3, -posuī, -positus [**ob,** *against;* **pōnō,** *place*], *place against, set in array in defence,* 469.

opportūnus (opor-), -a, -um, adj. *well* or *advantageously situated,* 531.

opprimō, 3, -essī, -essus [**ob,** *against;* **premō,** *press*], *press against, overpower, overcome,* 398.

(ops), opis, F. [OP-, *help*], *help; power, might, strength,* 532. G. 10.

optimus (optumus), -a, -um, adj. (superl. of **bonus,** *good*) [OP-, *lay hold*], *best, most expert,* 40. G. 10.

optō, I [OP-, *lay hold*], *choose; wish, desire, pray, ask*, 6. G. 10.

opus, -eris, N. [OP-, *lay hold*], *work, toil, labor*, 607; (the necessary work) *need;* **est opus**, w. dat. of poss., *one needs*, 149. G. 10.

ōra, -ae, F. [OS-, *mouth*], *boundary;* **ingentēs ōrae**, *the stupendous boundaries*, i.e., *the entire* or *complete stupendous picture*, 529. G. 101.

Orcus, -ī, M. [ARC-, *secure*], *Orcus*, the underworld, abode of the departed, *the next world*, 527, 785. G. 14.

ōrdior, 4, ōrsus [OR-, *rise*], *begin*, 656. (Cf. **incipiō**.) G. 100.

orior, 4, ortus [OR-, *rise*], *rise, grow*, 92. (Cf. **crēscō**.) G. 100.

ōrō, I [ōs, *mouth*], *speak; pray, utter prayers to, beg, entreat, ask*, 24, 231, 284, 290. G. 101.

Ortygius, -ī, M., *Ortygius*, a Rutulian warrior, 573.

ōs, ōris, N., *mouth, lips*, 5, 341, 442; *face, features, countenance*, 181, 251, 471, 646; **ōre**, *aloud*, 319. (Cf. **voltus**.) G. 101.

os, ossis, N., *bone;* (pl.) *bones, frame*, 66, 475.

ovāns, -antis, adj. [pres. part. of **ovō**, *exult*], *exulting, triumphant*, 71, 208.

ovīle, -is, N. [**ovis**, *sheep*], *sheepfold*, 59, 339.

P

Padus, -ī, M., the *Padus* or *Po*, the largest river of Italy, emptying into the northwestern part of the Adriatic, 680.

palam, adv., *openly*, 153.

Palātīnus, -a, -um, adj. [**Palātium**, the *Palatium* or *Palatine Hill*], *on the Palatine*, of the seven hills of Rome the one first built upon, the legendary site of the city of Pallanteum built by Evander, 9.

Palīcus, -ī, M., *Palicus*, one of the Palici, twin sons of Jupiter and Thalia, worshipped in Sicily, 585.

Palladium, -ī, N. [Παλλάδιον], the *Palladium*, an image of Pallas fabled to have fallen from heaven at Troy, and cherished as the talisman on which the existence of the city depended. It was stolen by night during the Trojan War by Ulysses and Diomed, 151.

Pallantēus, -a, -um, adj. [**Pallantēum**, *Pallanteum*], *of Pallanteum*, a town founded by Evander on the Palatine Hill, 196, 241.

palma, -ae, F. [παλάμη], *palm, hand*, 16.

pālor, I [PAL-, *scatter*], *move, move on, wend one's way*, 21; *be dispersed* or *scattered, flee in disorder*, 780. G. 104.

papāver, -eris, N., *poppy*, 436.

pār, paris, adj. [PAR-, *try*], *equal, even*, 14, 655. G. 106.

Parca, -ae, F. [PARC-, *weave*], *goddess of fate, Fate;* (pl.) *the Fates*, Clotho, Lachesis, and Atropos, 107.

parcō, 3, pepercī (parsī), parsus [PAR-, *scatter*], *spare; refrain* or *abstain from*, 656.

parēns, -entis, M. or F. [part. of **pariō**, *give birth*], *parent, father, mother*, 84, 90, 261, 289; *ancestor*, 3. G. 107.

pariter, adv. [**pār**, *equal*], *equally, alike, at the same time*, 559; *equally, as high as*, 628; *side by side, together*, 182, 505. G. 106.

parma, -ae, F. [πάρμη] small round *shield*, 548, 765. See cut annexed to note on 548. (Cf. **clipeus.**)

parō, 1 [PAR-, *breed*], *make ready, prepare*, 81, 158, 506; *prepare, purpose, intend*, 248. G. 107.

pars, partis, F. [PAR-, *part*], *part, portion*, 131, 156, 507, 540, etc.; *part, side, quarter, direction*, 1, 468, 521, 691. G. 107.

partus, -ūs, M. [**pariō**, *give birth*], *bearing, bringing forth, delivery*, 298 (see note). G. 107.

parvum, -ī, N. [neut. of **parvus**, *little*], *little, scanty fare, frugality*, 607.

parvus, -a, -um, adj. [for * **paurus** (cf. παῦρος); PAV-, *little*], *little, small, slight*, 143, 299.

passim, adv. [**passus**, *outspread*], *in every direction, all about, everywhere*, 316. G. 108.

patēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **pateō**, *be open*], *open*, 683, 693. G. 108.

pateō, 2, -uī, — [PAT-, *spread*], *lie open, be presented, be open*, 238. G. 108.

pater, -tris, M. [PA-, *feed;* cf. Eng. *father*], *father*, 172, 300, 312, 406, etc.; *father, elder, sire*, 192; **pater Rōmānus**, *Rome's sire, ruler of Rome*, 449 (see note). G. 102.

patiēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **patior**, *bear*], *bearing, enduring, patient*, 607.

patior, 3, passus, *suffer, allow, permit*, 795.

patria, -ae, F. [fem. of **patrius**, *ancestral*, sc. terra], *native country, one's country*, 786. G. 102.

1. **patrius**, -a, -um, adj. [**pater**, *father*], *of one's fathers* or *ancestors*, 247; **patria pietās**, *affection between parent and son*, 294. G. 102.

2. **patrius**, -a, -um, adj. [**patria**, *native country*], *of one's native country, native, of one's native city*, 674, 738. G. 102.

paulātim, adv. [**paulus**, *little*], *little by little, gradually*, 789.

pavidus, -a, -um, adj. [**paveō**, *be overcome with fear*], *trembling, alarmed, dismayed*, 473.

pāx, pācis, F. [PAC-, *fix*], *peace*, 279. G. 103.

peccō, I, *transgress*, *offend*; **peccāre ante**, *previous offence*, 140.

pectus, -oris, N. [PAC-, *fix*], *breast*, *chest*, 103, 326, 347, 414, etc.; (pl. for sing.) 432; (met.) *heart*, *spirit*, 250, 276, 718, 740. (Cf. cor.) G. 103.

pecus, -oris, N. [PAC-, *fix*], *cattle*, *flock*, 341, 730. G. 103.

pelagus, -ī, N. [πέλαγος], *open sea*, *sea*, 81, 117. (Cf. **mare**; **pontus.**)

Pelasgus, -a, -um, adj. [**Pelasgī**, *Pelasgians*], *of the Pelasgi*, *Pelasgian*, *Greek*, 154.

pellis, -is, F., *skin*, *hide*, *pelt*, 306.

pellō, 3, pepulī, pulsus [PEL-, *drive*] *drive*, 519. G. 104.

Penātēs, -ium, M. pl. [PA-, *feed*], *the Penates*, *household gods*, guardian deities of the family, 258. G. 102.

pendeō, 2, pependī, — [PAND-, *jerk*], *hang*, *hang down*, *bend*, 331, 755. G. 105.

penetrāle, -is, N. [neut. of **penetrālis**, *interior*], *inner apartment*, *shrine*, 259. G. 102.

penetrō, I [**penus**, *store*; TER-, *bore*], *penetrate*, 10. G. 102.

penitus, adv. [PA-, *feed*], *deeply*, *deep down*, 713; *thoroughly*, *completely*, *utterly*, *quite*, *far*, I, 141. G. 102.

pēnsum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **pendō**, *weigh*], *material weighed out*, *stent*, *allotment*, *task*; *thread*, *yarn*, 476. G. 105.

per, prep. w. acc. [PER-, *through*], *through*, *across*, *along*, *over*, 38, 58, 112, 314, etc.; *along*, *over*, *on*, 164, 316, 433; *throughout*, 174, 224, 339, 664, 784; *through*, *throughout*, *during*, *for*, 85; *through*, *by means of*, *by*, 401, 624; (in oaths and asseverations) *by*, 104, 105, 258, 300; **per tacitum**, *in silence*, *noiselessly*, 31. G. 106.

peragō, 3, -ēgī, -āctus [**per**, *through*; **agō**, *drive*], *drive through*; *accomplish*, *execute*, 242. (Cf. **perficiō.**) G. 4.

percipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus [**per**, *through*; **capiō**, *take*], *take thoroughly*; *observe*, *hear*, *learn*, 190. G. 25.

percutiō, 3, -cussī, -cussus [**per**, *through*; **quatiō**, *strike*], *strike through and through*; *strike*, *impress*, *affect deeply*, 197, 292.

peremō, see **perimō**.

perennis, -e, adj. [**per**, *through*; **annus**, *year*], *everlasting*, *perpetual*, *unending*, 79. G. 1.

pereō, -īre, -iī, -itūrus [**per**, *through*; **eō**, *go*], *pass away*, *be destroyed*, *perish*, 140. G. 75.

perfectus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part of **perficiō**, *accomplish*], *finished*, *highly wrought*, 263, 357. G. 51.

perferō, -ferre, -tulī, -lātus [**per**, *through*, **ferō**, *bear*], *bear through*, *bring*, *carry*, 692; *bear*, *support*, *endure*, 289, 426. G. 56.

perfurō, 3, —, — [**per**, *through*;

furō, *rage*], *rage furiously*, *rage on*, 343.

perīculum or **perīclum**, -ī, N. [PER-, *try*], *trial; danger, peril*, 96, 174, 200, 287, etc. G. 106.

perimō or **peremō**, 3, -ēmī, -ēmptus or -ēmtus [per, *through;* emō, *take*], *take away entirely; destroy, kill, slay*, 453. G. 46.

permittō, 3, -mīsī, -missus [per, *through;* mittō, *send*], *let go; yield, grant, allow, permit*, 97, 240. G. 93.

permūtō, 1 [per, *through;* mūtō, *change*], *change thoroughly; change, exchange*, 307. G. 94.

perōsus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of perōdī, *hate greatly*], *hating utterly, detesting*, 141.

perpetior, 3, -pessus [per, *through;* patior, *suffer*], *bear steadfastly, suffer, endure*, 60.

perplexus, -a, -um, adj. [per, *through;* plexus, *plaited*], *entangled, involved, intricate*, 391. G. 112.

perrumpō, 3, -rūpī, -ruptus [per, *through;* rumpō, *break*], *break through, break down, crush*, 513.

persequor, 3, -secūtus [per, *through;* sequor, *follow*], *follow perseveringly, follow, accompany*, 218. G. 126.

persolvō, 3, -solvī, -solūtus [per, *thoroughly;* solvō, *loosen*], *disentangle; pay, render, suffer*, 423.

perveniō, 4, -vēnī, -ventus [per, *through;* veniō, *come*], *come through, come, arrive, reach*, 396. G. 147.

pēs, pedis, M. [PED-, *tread;* cf. πούς and Eng. *foot*], *foot*, 564, 629; (pl.) *speed of foot, running*, 556; **revocāre pedem**, *recede, draw back, shrink back*, 125. G. 109.

pestis, -is, F., *plague; destruction, death*, 328; *havoc*, 540.

petō, 3, -īvī or -iī, -ītus [PET-, *fly*], *fly to; seek, make for, repair to, make one's way to*, 9, 81, 120, 315, etc.; *seek, aim at, have in view*, 128; *thrust*, 629; **alta petere**, *soar high*, 564; *seek, request, ask*, 83, 94.

phalerae, -ārum, F. pl. [φάλερα], *badges, decorations* of honor, worn upon the breast, 359, 458. See cut annexed to note on 359.

Phaleris, -is, M., *Phaleris*, a Trojan warrior, 762.

pharetra, -ae, F. [φαρέτρα], *quiver*, 660.

Phēgeus (dissyl.), -eos or -eī, M. [Φηγεύς], *Phegeus*, a Trojan warrior, 765.

Phoebus, -ī, M. [Φοῖβος, *shining one*], *Phoebus*, appellation of Apollo as the god of the sun, 661.

Phryges, -um, M. pl. [Φρύγες], *Phrygians*, inhabitants of Phrygia in Asia Minor; as Troy was situated in Phrygia, Trojans, 134, 599, 617, 635.

Phrygia, -ae, F. [fem. of **Phrygius**, *Phrygian*], *Phrygian woman*, 617. (See **Phryges.**)

Phrygius, -a, -um, adj. [Φρύγιος], *Phrygian*, belonging to Phrygia, the northwestern district of Asia Minor, 80.

picea, -ae, F. [**pix**, *pitch*], *pitch pine*, *pine*, 87. (Cf. **pīnus.**) G. 110.

piceus, -a, -um, adj. [**pix**, *pitch*], *pitch-black*, *dark*, *grimy*, 813; *murky*, 75. G. 110.

pīctus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **pingō**, *paint*], *painted; ornamented*, *embroidered*, 26, 582, 614.

pietās, -ātis, F. [**pius**, *dutiful*], *dutiful conduct; affection*, *love*, 294; *humanity*, 493.

pīla, -ae, F. [PAC-, *fix*], *pillar; foundation-block*, 711.

Pīlumnus, -ī, M., *Pilumnus*, the great-grandfather of Turnus, worshipped as a local deity, 4.

pīneus, -a, -um, adj. [**pīnus**, *pine*], *of pine*, *pine*, 85. G. 110.

pinguis, -e, adj. [PAC-, *fix*], *fat; enriching*, *fertilizing*, 31; *richly loaded*, *with fat offerings*, 585.

pinnātus, -a, -um, adj. [**pinna**, *feather*], *feathered*, *winged*, 473.

pīnus, abl. pīnū, pl. nom. pīnūs, acc. pīnūs or pīnōs, F. [PI-, PIC-, *swell*, *flat*], *pine*, *fir; torch of pine*, 72, 522; *ship built of pine;* **sacrae pīnūs**, *ships built of sacred pine*, 116. G. 110.

pius, -a, -um, adj., *dutiful*, 255.

pix, picis, F. [PIC-, *swell*, *flat*], *pitch; pitch-darkness*, *pitchy blackness*, 105 (see note). G. 110.

plācābilis, -e, adj. [**plācō**, *appease*], *easily* or *readily propitiated*, *requiring no cruel sacrifice*, 585. G. 114.

placidus, -a, -um, adj. [PLAC-, *please*], *calm*, *unruffled*, *peaceful*, 187, 445. G. 114.

plaga, -ae, F. [PLEC-, *fold*], *tract*, *expanse*, 638.

plēbs (plēbis), plēbis, or **plēbēs**, -ēī (-eī) or -ī, F. [PLE-, *fill;* cf. Eng. *folk*], *common people*, *plebeians; common soldiers*, 343. G. 111.

plēnus, -a, -um, adj. [PLE-, *fill;* cf. Eng. *full*, *fill*], *full*, 59, 339, 456. G. 111.

plumbum, -ī, N., *lead*, 588.

plūrimus, -a, -um, adj. (superl. of **multus**, *much*) [**plūs**, *more*], *most;* **(flamma) plūrima (ventō)**, *fanned to full intensity*, 536; **plūrima** (cog. acc.), *most*, *very greatly*, 335; **cōnārī plūrima**, *make very many efforts*, 398. G. 111.

pluvia, -ae, F. [PLV-, *flow*], *rain*, 437.

pluviālis, -e, adj. [**pluvia**, *rain*], *rainy*, *rain-bringing*, 668.

pōculum, -ī, N. [PO-, *drink*], *cup*, *goblet*, 264.

poena, -ae, F. [ποινή], *satisfaction*, *vengeance*, *punishment*, *penalty*, 356, 422.

polliceor, 2, pollicitus [**prō,** *for;* **liceor,** *bid*], *offer, promise,* 301. (Cf. **prōmittō.**) G. 82.

polus, -ī, M. [πόλος], *pole; heavens, sky,* 21.

pondus, -eris, N. [PAND-, *pull*], *weight,* 512, 540, 752. G. 105.

pōnō, 3, posuī, positus [for * **posinō**; **por-,** *forth;* **sinō,** *set*], *set down; place, put, repose, deposit, fix,* 261; *put down, lay aside, lay down,* 586; *lay down, relinquish, yield up, lose,* 687.

pōns, pontis, M. [PAT-, *go*], *bridge; connecting plank,* extending from one of the stories of a tower to the wall of the camp, 530.

pontus, -ī, M. [πόντος], *sea,* 103, 122, 238, 712. (Cf. **mare; pelagus.**)

poples, -itis, M. [PEL-, *drive*], *hollow of the knee; knee; knee-sinew,* 762.

populus, -ī, M. [PLV-, *fill;* cf. Eng. *folk*], *people;* at Rome, *the people* of Rome, cf. senātus populusque; *soldiers, army,* 192. G. 111.

porrigō, 3, -rēxī, -rēctus [**por-,** *forth;* **regō,** *guide*], *stretch out, stretch, extend,* 589. G. 119.

porrō, adv. [PRO-, *before*], *farther on; then, furthermore,* 190. G. 115.

porta, -ae, F. [POR-, *through;* cf. πόρος, and Eng. *fare, ford, ferry*], *gate,* 39, 45, 159, 169, etc. G. 106.

portō, 1, *bear, carry, convey,* 50, 312. (Cf. **ferō.**)

portus, -ūs, M. [PAR-, *reach*], *harbor, haven, port,* 98. G. 106.

possum, posse, potuī, — [**potis,** *able;* **sum,** *be*], *be able, can,* 196, 253, 322, 328, etc.; (w. cog. acc.) **hōc posse,** *be efficacious in this, accomplish this,* 90; **quid posse,** *have any influence* or *effect, avail at all,* 446. G. 113; 47.

post, adv., and prep. w. acc. [POS-, *behind*]: 1. adv., *afterward, later, subsequently,* 387; 2. prep., *behind,* 346; *after,* 363.

postis, -is, M., *post, beam, timber,* 537.

postrēmus, -a, -um, adj., superl. of (**posterus**), *following* [**post,** *behind*], *hindmost;* **postrēma** (neut. pl. as subst.), *rear,* 27.

potestās, -ātis, F. [**potis,** *able*], *power, ability,* 97, 739, 813. G. 113.

potior, -īrī, -ītus [**potis,** *able*], *become master of, obtain possession of, acquire, receive, win,* 267, 363, 450. G. 113.

potis or **pote,** adj. indecl. [POT-, *master*], *able;* **potis esse,** *be able, can,* 796. G. 113.

prae, prep. w. abl. [PRAE-, *before*], *before;* **prae sē iactāre,** *parade, boast, vaunt,* 134. G. 115.

praebeō, 2, -uī, -itus [**prae,** *before,* **habeō,** *hold*], *hold forth; offer, present, show,* 693. G. 72.

praeceptum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of

praecipiō, *enjoin*], *injunction*, *order*, *command*, *direction*, 45. G. 25.

praecipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus [**prae**, *before*; **capiō**, *take*], *take beforehand*; *admonish*, *enjoin*, *direct*, *order*, *command*, 40. G. 25.

praecipitō, 1 [**praeceps**, *headlong*], *rush down*, *fall*, 670. G. 25.

praecordia, -ōrum, N. pl. [**prae**, *before*; **cor**, *heart*], *diaphragm*; *heart*, *vitals*, 413; (meton.) *heart*, *mind*, 596. G. 27.

praeda, -ae, F. [for ***praeheda**; **prae**, *before*; HED-, *seize*], *booty*, *spoil*, *plunder*, 268, 384, 450, 485, 613.

praefīgō, 3, -fīxī, -fīxus [**prae**, *before*; **fīgō**, *fasten*], *fasten before*, *empale*, *expose*, 466, 471. G. 61.

praemittō, 3, -mīsī, -missus [**prae**, *before*; **mittō**, *send*], *send ahead* or *in advance*, 367. G. 93.

praemium, -ī, N. [prae, *before*; EM-, *take*], *advantage*; *reward*, *prize*, 253, 271. G. 46.

praeripiō, 3, -ripuī, -reptus [prae, *before*; **rapiō**, *seize*], *snatch away*, *snatch from*, *carry off*, 138. G. 118.

praesēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **praesum**, *be before*], *present*, *standing by one*, *aiding*, *favoring*, *propitious*, 404. G. 47.

praesentia, -ae, F. [**praesēns**, *present*], *presence*, 73. G. 47.

praetendō, 3, -dī, -tus [**prae**, *before*; **tendō**, *stretch*], *stretch before one*, *present as a protection*, *interpose as a barrier*, 599. G. 142.

praetereā, adv. [**praeter**, *beside*; **ea**, *these things*], *besides*, *too*, *moreover*, 272.

precor, 1 [(**prex**), *prayer*], *pray*, *pray to*, 403, 525, 624. G. 114.

premō, 3, -essī, -essus [PREM-, *press*], *press*, *cover*, *hide*, 612; *press hard*, *attack*, 793; *surprise*, *take by surprise*, *come upon*, 330; *close*, 487; *check*, *arrest*, 324.

(**prex**, precis), rare except in pl., F. [PREC-, *pray*], *prayer*, *entreaty*, 90. G. 114.

Priamus, -ī, M. [Πρίαμος], *Priam*, the last king of Troy, slain at the capture of the city by the Greeks, 284, 742.

prīmaevus, -a, -um, adj. [**prīmus**, *first*; **aevum**, *age*], *in early life*, *young*, 545. G. 115; 75.

prīmī, -ōrum, M. pl. [masc. of **prīmus**, *foremost*], *leaders*, *chieftains*, 309, 453, 785. G. 115.

prīmō, adv. [abl. sing. neut. of **prīmus**, *first*], *at first*, *first*, 576. G. 115.

prīmum, adv. [acc. sing. neut. of **prīmus**, *first*], *first*, 80, 110, 253, 590, 696; *at first*, *at once*, *first of all*, 603. G. 115.

prīmus, -a, -um, adj. superl. [PRI-, *before*], *first*, *foremost*, 27, 226,

479, 494, etc.; *first part of, outskirts of, opening, early*, 181, 244, 459; (in connection w. verb) *take the lead in, be the first to*, 35, 51, 232, 696. (Cf. **prīnceps.**) G. 115.

prīnceps, -ipis, adj. [**prīmus**, *first*; CAP-, *take*], *first*; (w. verb) *be the first to*, 535. (Cf. **prīmus.**) G. 115.

prīncipiō, adv. [abl. of **prīncipium**, *beginning*], *at the outset, first*, 762. (Cf. **prīmum**; **prīmō.**) G. 115.

prīncipium, -ī, N. [**prīnceps**, *first*], *beginning, initial act*, 53. (Cf. **initium.**) G. 115.

prior, prius, adj. comp. [PRI-, *before*], *former, first*, 319. G. 115.

prīscus, -a, -um, adj. [for ***priuscus**; **prior**, *former*], *of early times, of old, ancient*, 79. (Cf. **antiquus.**) G. 115.

prius, adv. comp. [neut. acc. sing. of **prior**, *former*], *before, first, previously*, 121. G. 115.

Prīvernus, -ī, M., *Privernus*, a Rutulian warrior, 576.

prō, prep. w. abl. [PRO-, *before*; cf. Eng. *for*], *in front of*, 575; *for, in behalf of*, 406; *for, in return for*, 252; *just as, as, like*, 677. G. 115.

prōcēdō, 3, -cessī, — [**prō**, *forward*; **cēdō**, *go*], *go forward, go, proceed*, 23. G. 20.

procerēs, -um, M. pl. [PRO-, *before*; CER-, *rise*], *chieftains, leaders*, 659. (Cf. **prīmī**; **prīncipēs.**) G. 115; 31.

Prochyta, -ae, F. [Προχύτη], *Prochyta*, now Procida, a small island near the coast of Campania, 715.

procul, adv. [PRO-, *forward*; CEL, *strike*], *in the distance, at a distance, afar off*, 372; *to a distance, far, afar, far away*, 503, 658.

prōcumbō, 3, -cubuī, -cubitus [**prō**, *forward*; ***cumbō**, *lie*], *fall forward, fall prostrate, lie at length, fall*, 190, 541. G. 38.

prōcūrō (proc-), 1 [**prō**, *for*; **cūrō**, *care*], *care for, attend to, rest, refresh*, 158. G. 28.

prōcurrō, 3, -cucurrī or -currī, -cursūrus [**prō**, *forward*; **currō**, *run*], *run forward, charge, advance*, 690.

prōdō, 3, -didī, -ditus [**prō**, *forth*; ***dō**, *put*], *put forth*; *reveal, betray*, 374. G. 40.

prōdūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductus [**prō**, *forth*; **dūcō** *lead*], *lead forth*; *perform, conduct*, 487. G. 45.

proelium, -ī, N., *battle, conflict, combat, fight*, 463, 499. (Cf. **pūgna.**)

prōflō, 1, -āvī, — [**prō**, *forth*; **flō**, *blow*; cf. Eng. *blow*], *blow forth, breathe forth* or *out*, 326.

prohibeō, 2, -uī, -itus [**prō**, *before*; **habeō**, *hold*], *hold before*; *keep back, keep from*, 662. G. 72.

prōlēs, -is, F. [**prō**, *forth*; OL-,

grow], *offspring*, *child*, *son*, 523. G. 100.

prōmittō, 3, -mīsī, -missus [**prō**, *forth*; **mittō**, *send*], *send forth*; *promise*, 6, 107, 194. (Cf. **polliceor.**) G. 93.

Promolus, -ī, M., *Promolus*, a Trojan warrior, 574.

prōnus, -a, -um, adj. [PRO-, *before*], *leaning*; *rushing down*, *sinking*, 713. G. 115.

properē, adv. [**properus**, *quick*], *quickly*, *speedily*, *hastily*, 801. G. 107.

properō, 1 [**properus**, *quick*], *quicken*, *hasten*, *speedily incur*, 401. G. 107.

propinquō, 1, —, — [**propinquus**, *near*], *draw near*, *approach*, 355, 371.

propior, -us, adj. comp., *nearer*, *closer*, 275.

propter, prep. w. acc. [**prope**, *near*], *near*, *by*, 680.

prōpūgnāculum, -ī, N. [**prōpūgnō**, *fight in defence*], *rampart*, 170, 664. G. 103.

prōra, -ae, F. [πρῷρα], *prow*; *ship*, 121. (Cf. **puppis.**)

prōsequor, 3, -secūtus [**prō**, *forward*; **sequor**, *follow*], *follow*, *accompany*, *attend*, *escort*, 310. G. 126.

prōspectō, 1 [freq. of **prōspiciō**, *look forward*], *view*, *behold*, *see at a distance*, 168. G. 133.

prōspiciō, 3, -spēxī, -spectus [**prō**, *before*; * **speciō**, *see*], *see in the distance*, *discern*, *descry*, *observe*, *see*, 34. G. 133.

prōsum, prōdesse, prōfuī [**prō**, *for*; **sum**, *be*], *benefit*, *profit*, *avail*, 92. G. 47.

prōtinus (-**tenus**), adv. [**prō**, *forward*; **tenus**, *all the way to*], *still farther*, *even*, 149; *without pause*, *without interruption*, *keeping on*, 337; *forthwith*, *immediately*, *at once*, 308.

prōturbō, 1 [**prō**, *forth*; **turbō**, *drive*], *drive away*, *repulse*, *push off*, 441. G. 146.

proximus (-**umus**), -a, -um, adj. superl. [**prope**, *near*], *nearest*, 238.

Prytanis, -is, M. [Πρύτανις], *Prytanis*, a Trojan warrior, 767.

pūbēs, -is, F. [PV-, *beget*], *youth*, *young men*; *warriors*, 74, 154. G. 116.

pudet, 2, puduit or puditum est, impers. [PV,- *cast down*], *make ashamed*, *one is ashamed*, *one feels shame*, 598, 787.

pudor, -ōris, M. [PV-, *cast down*], *shame*, 44.

puer, -erī, M. [PV-, *beget*], *boy*, *lad*, *youth*, 181, 217, 276, 641, etc. G. 116.

pūgna, -ae, F. [PAG-, *make fast*], *hand-to-hand fight*, *fight*, *battle*, *conflict*, *fighting*, *struggle*, 53, 158, 186, 213, etc. (Cf. **proelium.**) G. 103.

pulcher (-**cer**), -chra, -chrum, adj., *beautiful*, *beauteous*, *fair*, *handsome*, *comely*, 179, 293, 310,

358, etc.; *fair, fine, excellent, noble, glorious*, 253, 401.

pulmō, -ōnis, M. [πλεύμων], *lung*, 701.

pulsō, 1 [freq. of **pellō**, *drive*], *strike; agitate, move;* **īlia pulsāre**, *pant, gasp, one's lungs are convulsed*, 415. G. 104.

pulvis, -eris, M., rarely F. [PVL-, *scatter*], *dust*, 33. G. 104.

puppis, -is, F., *stern; ship*, 118. (Cf. **prōra**.)

purpureus, -a, -um, adj. [πορφύρεος], *purple, crimson, red*, 163, 349; *bright, beautiful*, 435. (Cf. **ruber**.)

putō, 1 [**putus**, *clean*], *clean; adjust, reckon; deem, consider, think*, 155 (cf. dialectic Eng. "reckon").

Q

1. **quā**, rel. adv. [abl. fem. sing. of **quī**, *which*], *where*, 508, 515, 555.

2. **quā**, interrog. adv. [abl. fem. sing. of **quis**, *who? which?*], *which way? where?* 391.

3. **quā**, indef. adv. [abl. fem. sing. of **quis**, *any one, anything*], *in some way, in any way*, 214, 512.

quaerō, 3, -sīvī, -sītus [QVAES-, *seek*], *look for, seek, search for*, 58, 507, 565; *seek, strive for*, 278; *seek, endeavor to reach*, 241.

quālis, -e, relat. adj., *of which kind, as*, 102, 563, 679 (see notes).

quam, adv. and conj. [case form of **quī**, *which*]: 1. relat. adv., *in which way, how*, 669; 2. conj. after compar., *than*, 116.

quandō, adv. and conj.: 1. indef. adv., *at any time, ever*, 172; 2. conj., *since, as*, 497.

quantus, -a, -um, relat. adj., *of what size, how great, as*, 668 (see note).

quassō, 1 [freq. of **quatiō**, *shake*], *shake violently, shake, brandish, wave*, 521; *shake, toss, batter*, 91.

quatiō, 3, —, quassus, *shake, agitate*, 814; *shake, harass, harry, assail, appall*, 608.

-que, coörd. conj. enclit., *and*, 9, 11, 15, 16, etc.; **-que . . . -que**, *both . . . and, and*, 192, 340, 358, 516, etc.

Quercēns, -entis, M., *Quercens*, a Rutulian warrior, 684.

quercus, -ūs, F. [CAR-, *hard*], *oak-tree, oak*, 681. (Cf. **īlex**.)

questus, -ūs, M. [**queror**, *lament*], *lamentation*, 480.

quī, quae, quod, pron.: I. interrog. adj., *what? what kind of?* 188, 252, 269, 390, etc.; II. relat.: 1. adj., *which*, 80; 2. subst., *who, which*, 69, 93, 142, 155, etc.; (equivalent to pers. or demon. pron.) *he, she, it, they*,

this, that, these, those, 5, 49, 210, 280, etc.; (anteced. omitted) *he* (*she, they*) *who, that* (*those*) *which, what*, 6, 84, 157, 175, etc.; (in purpose clause) *in order that, that, in order to, to, who*, 51, 161, 193, 213; (in result clause) *such as to, to, who, that*, 206, 629; (in causal clause) *since he*, 728; III. indef. adj. (after **sī**, nom. sing. fem. and nom. and acc. neut. pl. **qua**), *any*, 41, 406, 407, 493, 741.

quīcumque, quaecumque, quodcumque, indef. rel. pron. [**quī,** *who;* **-cumque,** indef. suff.]: 1. subst., *whoever, whatever, every one that, all that*, 99, 209, 287; 2. adj., *whatever*, 260, 299.

quid, interrog. adv. [neut. acc. sing of **quis,** *who?*], *why? wherefore?* 12.

quiēs, -ētis, F. [CI-, *lie*], *repose, peace, inaction*, 187. (Cf. **requiēs.**) G. 34.

quiēscō, 3, -ēvī, -ētus [**quiēs,** *rest*], *rest, be at peace*, 445. G. 34.

quīn, adv. [**quī,** *why;* **-ne,** *not*], *why not? nay even, nay, yes still further*, 465, 799.

1. **quis,** quae, quid, inter. pron.: 1. adj., *what?* 36, 77, 78, 601; 2. subst., *who? what?* 18, 94, 146, 191, etc.

2. **quis,** quae (qua), quid, indef. pron.: 1. adj., *any*, 210, 211; 2. subst. (after **sī**, neut. nom. and acc. pl. **qua**), *whatever*, 134; **quid posse** (cog. acc.), *have any influence* or *effect, avail at all*, 446.

quisque, quaeque, quidque, indef. pron. [**quis,** *any one;* **-que,** indef. suff.], *every one, each one, each*, 117, 162, 175, 185, etc.

quisquis, quicquid (quidquid), indef. rel. pron. [**quis,** *any one*, doubled], *whoever*, 22.

quō, adv. [old dat. of **quī,** *who,* **quis?** *who?*]: 1. relat., *whither, to which*, 86, 206; 2. interrog., *whither?* 94, 377, 421, 490, 781.

quod, conj. [neut. acc. sing. of **quī,** *who*], *as to which; in that, that*, 135; *because*, 289.

quondam, adv. [**quom,** *when;* **-dam,** demon. suff.], *at times, sometimes*, 710.

quoniam, conj. [**quom,** *since;* **iam,** *now*], *since, because*, 156, 720. (Cf. **quod.**)

quoque, adv. (following the word it emphasizes), *also, too*, 183, 512.

quot, rel. adj. indecl., *how many, as many, as many as*, 121.

R

rabiēs, acc. -em, abl. -ē, F. [RAB-, *seize*], *frenzy, eagerness, greed,* 64.

radius, -ī, M. [RAD-, *sprout*], *rod;* (pl.) *shuttle,* 476; *ray* or *beam of light,* 374.

rāmus, -ī, M. [for * **radmus**; RAD-, *sprout*], *branch, bough,* 384.

rapiō, 3, rapuī, raptus [RAP-, *snatch*], *snatch, seize, drag off,* 364, 398, 566, 763; *rescue,* 213; *hurry away, impel, drive,* 211. G. 118.

raptum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **rapiō**, *seize*], *spoil, booty, plunder,* 613. (Cf. **praeda.**) G. 118.

rārus, -a, -um, adj., *thin, broken, with gaps,* 508; *scattered, here and there, far apart, few, at intervals,* 189, 383.

rāstrum, -ī, N. [RAD-, *scrape*], *toothed hoe, mattock,* 608.

ratiō, -ōnis, F. [RA-, *count*], *account; manner, method, way,* 67. G. 117.

ratis, -is, F. [RA-, *row*], *raft; ship, vessel,* 78, 109. (Cf. **nāvis.**)

ratus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **reor**, *reckon*], *reckoned; confirmed, ratified,* 104. G. 117.

raucus, -a, -um, adj. [RAV-, *roar*], *hoarse;* **rauca** (cog. acc.), *hoarsely,* 125.

recēns, -entis, adj., *not long in existence, fresh, new, recent,* 455, 612. (Cf. **novus.**)

recipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus [**re-**, *back;* **capiō**, *take*], *take back, bring back, recover, return, retake, regain,* 262, 458; *take back, draw out, withdraw,* 348; *receive, admit,* 727, 780. G. 25.

reclūdō, 3, -sī, -sus [**re-**, *un-;* **claudō**, *close*], *unclose, open, throw open,* 675; *unsheathe, draw,* 423. G. 35.

rēctor, -ōris, M. [REG-, *guide*], *ruler, director, commander,* 173. (Cf. **ductor; dux; magister.**) G. 119.

recumbō, 3, -cubuī, — [**re-**, *again;* * **cumbō**, *lie*], *lie down again; fall, sink down, sink, rest,* 434, 713. G. 38.

reddō, 3, -didī, -ditus [**red-**, *back;* **dō**, *give*], *give back, return, restore,* 262; **reddere sē**, *return, reappear,* 122; *pay, give, bestow,* 254; *give forth, pour forth, discharge,* 700. G. 39.

redeō, -īre, -iī, -itus [**red-**, *back;* **eō**, *go*], *go back, turn back, return,* 794. G. 75.

redimīculum, -ī, N. [**redimiō**, *bind around*], *ear-flap, lappet,* or *ear-piece,* with strings fastening under the chin, *string,* 616. See cut annexed to note on 616.

redimō, 3, -ēmī, -ēmptus [**red-**, *back;* **emō**, *buy*], *buy back, ransom,* 213. G. 46.

redūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductus [**re-**,

back; **dūcō**, *lead*], *lead back, bring back*, 257. G. 45.

redux, -ducis, adj. [re-, *back;* DVC-, *lead*], *returned, come back*, 301. G. 45.

referō, referre, rettulī, relātus [re-, *back;* **ferō**, *bear*], *bring back*, 208; **vēstīgia referre**, *draw back, retire, withdraw, retreat*, 798; *repeat, report*, 595; **hōc referre**, *bring this news* or *tidings*, 492; *spit out, throw up, eject*, 350. G. 56.

refluō, 3, —, — [re-, *back;* **fluō**, *flow*], *flow back*, 32. G. 63.

refulgeō, 2, -sī, — [re-, *back;* **fulgeō**, *flash*], *flash back, gleam, shine*, 374. G. 62.

rēgia, -ae, F. [fem. of **rēgius**, *royal*, sc. **domus**], *royal abode, palace*, 737. G. 119.

regiō, -ōnis, F. [REG-, *guide*], *direction*, 385; *direction, quarter, place*, 390. G. 119.

rēgnum, -ī, N. [REG-, *guide*], *regal* or *princely rank*, 596; *kingdom, realm, state*, 227. G. 119.

regō, 3, rēxī, rēctus [REG-, *guide*], *guide, direct*, 409. G. 119.

religō, 1 [re-, *back;* **ligō**, *bind*], *bind back; fasten, tether*, 352.

relinquō, 3, -līquī, -lictus [re-, *behind;* **linquō**, *leave*], *leave behind, leave, depart from, forsake*, 8, 222, 290, 332, etc. G. 82.

remittō, 3, -mīsī, -missus [re-, *back;* **mittō**, *send*], *send back, return*, 635, 818. G. 93.

remūgiō, 4, —, — [re-, *back;* **mūgiō**, *bellow*], *bellow back, rebellow, resound, reëcho*, 504.

Remulus, -ī, M., *Remulus:* 1. an Italian prince dwelling at Tibur, an ancient town of Latium, 360; 2. a Rutulian warrior, also called Numanus, brother-in-law of Turnus, 593, 633.

Remus, -ī, M., *Remus*, a Rutulian warrior, 330.

reor, 2, ratus [RA-, *reckon*], *reckon, think, deem, judge*, 253. (Cf. **putō**.) G. 117.

repente, adv. [**repēns**, *sudden*], *suddenly*, 19. (Cf. **subitō**.)

reperiō, 4, repperī (reperī), repertus [re-, *again;* PAR-, *breed*], *find again; find*, 195, 452. (Cf. **inveniō**.) G. 107.

repōnō, 3, -posuī, -positus [re-, *back;* **pōnō**, *place*], *place back, return*, 502.

reportō, 1 [re-, *back;* **portō**, *bring*], *bring back*, 193. (Cf. **referō**.)

requiēs, -ētis, F. [re-, *again;* **quiēs**, *rest*], *rest after toil; repose, comfort*, 482. (Cf. **quiēs**.) G. 34.

requīrō, 3, -sīvī, -sītus [re-, *again;* **quaerō**, *seek*], *seek again, seek, proceed to*, 223.

rēs, reī, F. [RA-, *count*], *thing, affair, circumstance, matter, subject, deed, object*, 173, 232, 279, 461, 723; **ipsa rēs**, *the situation itself*, 320; **bene gestae rēs**, *successful achievements*, 157; **summae rēs**, *most*

important enterprises, 199; *vital interests*, 227; **meae rēs**, *my account* or *myself*, 278; **rēs secundae**, *success*, 301; **fīdūcia rērum**, *confidence in one's position*, 188; *resource;* **rērum pars altera**, *resort in one direction* or *on one side*, 131; **rēs est** w. dat., *one has to do*, 154.

rescindō, 3, -scidī, -scissus [**re-**, *back;* **scindō**, *cut*], *cut back; tear away, tear down*, 524. G. 123.

resīdō, 3, -sēdī, — [**re-**, *back;* **sīdō**, *sit*], *settle back, draw back, retire*, 539; *subside, cease*, 643. G. 127.

resolvō, 3, -solvī, -solūtus [**re-**, *back;* **solvō**, *loose*], *loosen; break up, shatter*, 517.

respiciō, 3, -spēxī, -spectus [**re-**, *back;* * **speciō**, *look*], *look back for, look around for*, 389. G. 133.

respīrō, 1 [**re-**, *again;* **spīrō**, *breathe*], *breathe again, recover one's breath*, 813.

respōnsum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **respondeō**, *answer*], *answer, reply*, 635; *answer, response, message in response*, 369; *oracular response, oracle*, 134.

retegō, 3, -tēxī, -tēctus [**re-**, *back, un-;* **tegō**, *cover*], *uncover, disclose, reveal*, 461. G. 139.

retrō, adv., *backward, back*, 392, 539, 794, 797.

revellō, 3, -vellī, -volsus or -vulsus [**re-**, *back;* **vellō**, *pull*], *pull back, pull away*, 562.

revocō, 1 [**re-**, *back;* **vocō**, *call*], *call back, recall*, 261; **revocāre pedem**, *recede, draw back*, 125. G. 156.

revolvō, 3, -volvī, -volūtus [**re-**, *back;* **volvō**, *roll*], *roll back, unroll, unwind*, 476; *go over, retrace*, 391. G. 159.

rēx, rēgis, M. [REG-, *guide*], *king*, 274, 286, 327, 369, etc.; *prince*, 223. G. 119.

Rhamnēs, -ētis, M., *Rhamnes*, a Rutulian prince, augur of Turnus, 325, 359, 452.

Rhoetus, -ī, M., *Rhoetus*, a Rutulian warrior, 344, 345.

rigō, 1, *wet, water, flood*, 251.

rīpa, -ae, F. [RIP-, *tear;* cf. Eng. *rive*], *river-bank, bank*, 105, 118, 680.

rīte, adv. [old abl. of **rītus**, *rite*], *duly, fitly, aright*, 352.

rīvus, -ī, M. [RI-, *flow*], *brook; stream*, 456.

Rōmānus, -a, -um, adj. [**Rōma**, *Rome*], *Rome's, of Rome*, the celebrated capital of the Roman empire, situated on the Tiber in central Italy, 449.

roseus, -a, -um, adj. [**rosa**, *rose*], *rosy, rose-red, lovely, beauteous*, 5.

rōstrum, -ī, N. [**rōdō**, *gnaw*], *beak; prow, beak*, 119.

rota, -ae, F. [RA-, *plough*], *wheel*, 318. G. 12.

rotō, 1 [**rota**, *wheel*], *whirl, swing*, 441. G. 12.

rubēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of

rubeō, *be red*], *red*, *ruddy*, 270. (Cf. **ruber.**) G. 121.

ruber, -bra, -brum, adj. [RVB-, *red*], *ruddy*, 50. (Cf. **rubēns.**) G. 121.

rudis, -e, adj. *unwrought*, *rough*, 743.

ruīna, -ae, F. [RV-, *fall*,] *fall*, *ruin*; **ruīnam trahere**, *fall with a crash*, 712. G. 120.

rūmor, -ōris, M. [RV-, *sound*], *sound*; *report*, *story*, *statement*, 464. (Cf. **fāma.**)

rumpō, 3, rūpī, ruptus [RVP-, *break*], *break*, *burst*, *force open*, 671, 758; *break*, *break up*, *dispel*, 13; *rend*, *pierce*, 432, 580. G. 118.

ruō, 3, ruī, rutus [RV-, *fall*], *fall down*; *rush*, *dart*, *speed*, 182, 438, 474, 695; *let fall*, *push over*, 516. G. 120.

rūrsus, adv. [for **revorsus**, perf. part. of **revertō**, *turn back*], *back*, *backward*, *back again*, *again*, *anew*, 391, 662. (Cf. **iterum.**) G. 150.

1. **Rutulus**, -ī, M. [RVDH-, *red*], (redhaired) a *Rutulian*, one of the Rutuli, a tribe of Latium whose capital was Ardea, 65, 113, 123, 161, etc. G. 121.

2. **Rutulus**, -a, -um, adj. [**Rutulus**, a *Rutulian*], *Rutulian*, *of the Rutuli* or *Rutulians*, 130, 728. G. 121.

S

sacer, -cra, -crum, adj. [SAC-, *fasten*], *sacred*, *consecrated*, *hallowed*, 109, 116, 408. G. 122.

sacra, -ōrum, N. pl. [neut. of **sacer**, *sacred*], *sacrifices*, *offerings*, 86. G. 122.

sacrātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **sacrō**, *hallow*], *hallowed*, 4. G. 122.

saeptus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **saepiō**, *enclose*], *enclosed*, *surrounded*, *encircled*, 70, 551, 783.

saeviō, 4, -iī, -ītus [**saevus**, *fierce*], *be furious*, *rage*, *be wild with fury*, *be infuriated*, 63, 420. (Cf. **furō.**)

saevus, -a, -um, adj. [SAV-, *unlucky*], *fierce*, *savage*, 792; *dire*, *dreadful*, *terrible*, *harsh*, 77, 604; **saevus sonōribus**, *fiercely clanking*, 651. (Cf. **ferōx.**)

Sagaris, -is, M. [Σάγαρις], *Sagaris*, a Trojan warrior, 575.

sagitta, -ae, F. [SAG-, *fasten*], *arrow*, 178, 572, 578, 590.

(saltus), acc. saltum, abl. saltū, pl. saltūs, -uum, M. [**saliō**, *leap*], *leap*, *bound*, *spring*, 553, 815.

salūs, -ūtis, F. [**salvus**, *safe*], *safety*, *welfare*, 257. G. 124.

salūtātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **salūtō**, *greet*], *greeted*; *bidden farewell*, 288. G. 124.

sanguineus, -a, -um, adj. [**sanguis**, *blood*], *bloody; blood-red*, 733.

sanguis, -inis, M., *blood*, 64, 333, 349, 422, 456. (Cf. **cruor**.)

Sarpēdōn, -onis, M. [Σαρπηδών], *Sarpedon*, king of Lycia, an ally of Troy in the Trojan War, 697.

sat (nom. and acc. sing. only), N., *enough*, 135, 195.

satis, adj. (neut. nom. and acc. sing. only), *enough*, 10, 140, 141, 653; (subst.) *enough*, 356.

Sāturnius, -a, -um, adj. [**Sāturnus**, *Saturn*], *Saturnian, daughter of Saturn*, 2, 745, 802.

saxeus, -a, -um, adj. [**saxum**, *rock*], *of rock, of stone*, 711. G. 123.

saxum, -ī, N. [SAC-, *split*], *rock, stone*, 512, 533, 569, 809; *rocky height, rock*, 448. G. 123.

scalae, -ārum, F. pl. [SCAND-, *climb*], *ladder*, 507, 524.

scelerātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **scelerō**, *pollute*], *polluted, impious, accursed, infamous*, 137.

scēptrum, -ī, N. [σκῆπτρον], *sceptre*; (pl.) *kingdom, rule, authority*, 267; **scēptra sēdēsque** (hendiad.), *seat of power*, 9.

scindō, 3, scidī, scissus [SCID-, *split*], *tear, rend*, 478; *tear down*, 146. G. 123.

scūtātus, -a, -um, adj. [**scūtum**, *shield*], *armed with* an oblong *shield*, 370. G. 125.

scūtum, -ī, N. [SCV-, *cover*; cf. σκῦτος, *dressed hide*], oblong *shield*, 229, 666. (Cf. **clipeus**; **parma**.) G. 125.

secō, 1, -cuī, -ctus [SEC-, *split*], *cut, cut through, sever*, 331; *cut, cut through, part*, 103; *traverse, trace*, 15.

secundus, -a, -um, adj. [gerundive of **sequor**, *follow*], *following; favorable, propitious*, 282; **rēs secundae**, *success*, 301. G. 126.

sed, conj. [abl. of **suī**, *of itself*], (by itself) *but on the contrary, but*, 57, 210, 312, 378, etc.; *but yet, but*, 79, 140, 283, 328, etc. (Cf. **at**.)

sēdātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **sēdō**, *calm*], *calm*, 30, 740. G. 127.

sedeō, 2, sēdī, sessus [SED-, *sit*], *sit*, 4, 640. G. 127.

sēdēs, -is, F. [SED-, *sit*], *seat; seat, abode*, 9. G. 127.

sēgnis, -e, adj. [SAG-, *fasten*], (clinging) *slow; cowardly*; (subst.) *coward*, 787.

semel, num. adv. [SEM-, *like*], *once*, 140. G. 128.

sēminex, -necis, adj. [**sēmi-**, *half-*; NEC-, *kill*], *half-dead, expiring*, 455, 542.

sēmita, -ae, F., *path, footpath*, 383.

semper, adv. [SEM-, *together*; **-per**, intens. suff.], *always, ever, forever, perpetually*, 247, 612, 775, 777. G. 128.

senecta, -ae, F. [**senex**, *old*], *old age*, 481. G. 129.

senectūs, -ūtis, F. [**senex**, *old*], *old age*, 610. G. 129.

senex, senis, adj. [SEN-, *old*], *old*, 309. G. 129.

sententia, -ae, F. [SENT-, *feel*], *thought*, *impulse*, *desire*, *determination*, *purpose*, 191, 220.

sentēs, -ium, M. pl., *thorns*, *briers*, *brambles*, 382.

sentiō, 4, sēnsī, sēnsus [SENT-, *feel*], *perceive by the senses*, *perceive*, *see*, *hear*, 354, 660.

septem, num. adj. indecl. [cf. ἑπτά and Eng. *seven*], *seven*, 30, 161.

sepulcrum (**-chrum**), -crī, N. [cf. **sepeliō**, *bury*], *tomb; cenotaph*, *memorial monument*, 215.

sequēns, -entis, M. [masc. of **sequēns**, *pursuing*], *pursuer*, *soldier in pursuit*, 394. G. 126.

sequor, 3, secūtus [SEC-, *follow*], *follow*, 17, 54, 162, 204, etc.; *follow*, *pursue*, 559; *follow*, *obey*, *yield to*, 21; *seek*, 391; *go to seek*, 490. G. 126.

serēnus, -a, -um, adj. [SER-, *bright*], *clear*, *cloudless*, 630.

Serestus, -ī, M., *Serestus*, a Trojan chieftain, 171, 779.

sermō, -ōnis, M. [SER-, *bind*], *speech*, *speaking*, *utterance*, 657. G. 130.

Serrānus, -ī, M., *Serranus*, a youthful and handsome Rutulian warrior, 335, 454.

sērus, -a, -um, adj., *late; sēra requiēs*, *last comfort*, 482.

serva, -ae, F. [fem. of **servus**, *serving*], female *slave*, 546. G. 124.

servō, 1 [SER-, *save*], *save*, *protect*, *watch*, *guard*, 43, 161; **servāre vicēs**, *take one's turn* on duty, 222. G. 124.

sēsē, see **suī**.

sētius (**sēc-**), adv. comp. [for ***sectius**; SEC-, *follow*], *less;* **nōn sētius**, *none the less*, *still*, 441. G. 126.

seu, see **sīve**.

sex, num. adj. indecl. [cf. ἕξ and Eng. *six*], *six*, 272.

sī, conj., *if*, 41, 134, 172, 194, etc.; (in indirect question) *if*, *whether;* **sī possit**, *to try if one can*, 512.

sīc, adv., *thus* (in the way pointed out), *in this way*, 641, 712; *so* (as precedes), *thus*, *in this way*, 22, 250, 303, 324, etc.; *thus* (as follows), *as follows*, 5, 234, 295, 319, 403.

siccus, -a, -um, adj., *dry*, *unslaked*, 64.

Sīdōnius, -a, -um, adj. [**Sīdōn**, *Sidon*], *Sidonian*, *of Sidon*, an ancient city of Phoenicia, the original abode of Dido, *Phoenician*, 266.

sīdus, -eris, N., *constellation*, *heavenly body*, *star*, 93, 429; **ad sīdera**, *toward the stars*, *up*, *upward*, 16, 239.

sīgnō, 1 [sīgnum, *mark*], *mark*,

make noticeable; **ōra sīgnāre iuventā,** *have features bearing the impress of youth,* 181.

sīgnum, -ī, N., *mark, sign, indication,* 394; *figure, device* (engraved or embossed), 263.

silēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **sileō,** *be still*], *still, silent,* 393. (Cf. **tacitus.**)

sileō, 2, -uī, —, *be noiseless, still, silent,* 190.

silva, -ae, F. [SVAL-, *bright*], *wood, forest,* 85, 378, 381, 392, 605.

silvestris, -e, adj. [**silva,** *wood*], *of the forest; forest nymph,* 673.

similis, -e, adj. [SIM-, *like*], *like, resembling,* 650. G. 128.

simul, adv. [SIM-, *together*], *at the same time, simultaneously,* 198, 221, 303, 318, etc. G. 128.

sine, prep. w. abl. [cf. **sē-,** *without*], *without, not in company with,* 278; **sine nōmine,** *nameless, obscure, of humble rank,* 343.

singultō, 1, —, -ātus [(**singultus**), *gasp*], *gasp, gurgle, spirt,* 333. G. 71.

(singultus), abl. singultū, pl. acc. singultūs, abl. singultibus, M. [SIM-, *together;* GVL-, *swallow*], *gasp, throb,* 415. G. 71.

sinister, -tra, -trum, adj., *left hand, left,* 468. (Cf. **laevus.**)

sinō, 3, sīvī, situs, *let, suffer, allow, permit,* 90, 291, 409; *leave, give over,* 620. (Cf. **patior.**)

sīve or **seu,** conj. [**sī,** *if;* **-ve,** *or*], *or if;* **seu . . . seu,** *whether . . . or,* 279; **sīve . . . seu,** *either . . . or,* 680.

sociātus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **sociō,** *associate*], *associated, allied, connected,* 594. G. 126.

socius, -ī, M. [masc. of **socius,** *associated*], *associate, comrade, companion, follower,* 8, 54, 71, 199, etc.; *ally,* 150. G. 126.

sōl, sōlis, M. [SVAL-, *bright;* cf. Eng. *swelter, sultry*], *sun; sunlight,* 461.

soleō, 2, solitus sum, *be accustomed* or *wont,* 300.

solidus, -a, -um, adj. [SAL-, *save*], *entire; solid, massive,* 357, 809. G. 124.

solitus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **soleō,** *be accustomed*], *accustomed,* 591; *accustomed, habitual, wonted, usual,* 129, 214.

sollemnis, -e, adj. [**sollus,** *whole;* **annus,** *year*], *yearly, annual,* 626. G. 1.

sollicitus, -a, -um, adj. [**sollus,** *whole;* **citus,** *roused*], *thoroughly moved, disturbed, disquieted, anxious,* 89.

sōlor, 1 [SAL-, *save*], *comfort, console, solace,* 290; *ease, lighten, relieve,* 489. G. 124.

solum, -ī, N., *bottom; ground,* 666.

sōlus, -a, -um, adj. [SAL-, *save*], *alone, only, sole,* 138, 139, 200, 217, etc.; *alone, lonely, solitary, forsaken, deserted,* 482. G. 124.

solvō, 3, solvī, solūtus [**se-**, *apart;* **luō**, *loose*], *unfetter, release, set free,* 116; *relax, unnerve, weaken, overcome,* 189, 236; *dismiss, dispel,* 90; *pay, bestow,* 253.

somnus, -ī, M. [for ***sopnus**; SOP-, *sleep;* cf. ὕπνος], *sleep, slumber,* 189, 224, 236, 316; **prōflāre somnum,** *breathe heavily in sleep,* 326.

sonitus, -ūs, M. [**sonō**, *sound*], *sound, loud noise, din,* 667, 715; *sound, peal,* 503. (Cf. **sonor**; **sonus**.) G. 131.

sonō, 1, -uī, -itus [**sonus**, *sound*], *sound, resound, ring,* 125, 631, 660, 732. G. 131.

sonor, -ōris, M. [**sonō**, *sound*], *sound;* **saevus sonōribus,** *fiercely clanking,* 651. (Cf. **sonitus**; **sonus**.) G. 131.

sonus, -ī, M. [SON-, *sound*], *sound, noise,* 752. (Cf. **sonitus**; **sonor**.) G. 131.

sors, sortis, F. [SVAR-, *bind*], *lot; allotment, division by lot,* 268, 271. G. 130.

sortior, 4 [**sors**, *lot*], *assign by lot, share, divide,* 174. G. 130.

spargō, 3, sparsī, sparsus [SPARC-, *sprinkle*], *scatter, throw about,* 629; *besprinkle, sprinkle, strew,* 459.

spatium, -ī, N. [SPA-, *stretch*], *space, distance, interval,* 275. G. 132.

spectō, 1 [intens. of ***speciō**, *look*], *look at, view, regard, consider,* 235. G. 133.

specus, -ūs, M. or N. [SPEC-, *spy*], *cave; opening, cavity,* 700. G. 133.

spērō, 1 [**spēs**, *hope*], *hope, trust, expect,* 561; *assume, be assured,* 158. G. 132.

spēs, speī, F. [SPA-, *stretch*], *hope,* 131; *trust, confidence, reliance,* 291. G. 132.

spīculum, -ī, N. [**spīcum**, *spike*], *sharp point; arrow,* 606.

spīrāmenta, -ōrum, N. pl. [**spīrō**, *breathe*], *means of breathing;* **spīrāmenta animae,** *organs of breathing, lungs,* 580.

spīrāns, -antis, adj. [pres. part. of **spīrō**, *breathe*], *moving, wafting, blowing,* 645.

spissus, -a, -um, adj., *thick, close, compact, full,* 509.

spolium, -ī, N. [SPOL-, *scrape*], *skin;* (pl.) *arms stripped from an enemy, spoils, booty,* 242, 450, 457.

spondeō, 2, spopondī, spōnsus [cf. σπένδω], *promise; promise one's self, anticipate, expect, be assured of,* 296.

spūmāns, -antis, adj. [pres. part. of **spūmō**, *foam*], *foaming, frothing,* 103, 456, 701.

squāma, -ae, F. [for ***scadma**; SCAD-, *cover*], *scale,* 707. See cut annexed to note on 707.

stabulum, -ī, N. [STA-, *stand*], *stall, stable, fold,* 566; *feeding-ground,* 388. G. 134.

statiō, -ōnis, F. [STA-, *stand*], *standing; station, post*, 183, 222. G. 134.

statuō, 3, -uī, -ūtus [**status**, *station*], *station, place*, 627. G. 134.

stella, -ae, F. [for ***sterula**; STER-, *strew;* cf. Eng. *star*], *star*, 21. (Cf. **astrum**.) G. 135.

sternō, 3, strāvī, strātus [STER-, *strew*], *spread, stretch out, let fall*, 754; *strew, spread, scatter*, 666; *prostrate, lay low, strike down*, 517, 571, 698, 702. G. 135.

stimulus, -ī, M. [STIG-, *goad*], *goad;* (fig.) *goad, spur, incentive*, 718.

stirps, stirpis, F. or M. [STER-, *strew*], *trunk, stock; race, descent, lineage*, 603.

stō, stāre, stetī, status [STA-, *stand*], *stand*, 121, 229, 471, 575, 581; *stand, halt, stand still*, 376, 389. G. 134.

stomachus, -ī, M. [στόμαχος], *gullet; throat*, 699.

strāgēs, -is, F. [STRAG-, *spread*], (pl.) *slaughter, carnage*, 526, 784.

strepitus, -ūs, M. [**strepō**, *make a noise*], *noise; sound of voices, voices, outcry*, 394.

strepō, 3, -uī, —, *rattle, resound, sound, ring*, 808.

strīdēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **strīdō**, *whiz*], *whizzing, whistling*, 419, 586; as part. w. cog. acc., 632, 705.

stringō, 3, -inxī, -ictus [STRIG-, *spread*], *draw tight; graze*, 577; *touch, move, affect*, 294.

struō, 3, strūxī, strūctus [STRV-, *spread*], *place together; arrange, draw up*, 42. G. 135.

Stygius, -a, -um, adj. [Στύγιος], *Stygian, of the Styx*, a river of the underworld, *of the underworld*, 104.

suādeō, 2, suāsī, suāsus [SVAD-, *sweet*], *advise; urge, impel*, 340.

sub, prep. w. abl. and acc.: 1 (of position), w. abl., *under, beneath, below, in*, 15, 61, 195, 718; *under, beneath, under the rule of*, 247, 643; *down in, in the depths of*, 244; *under, by, near*, 330; 2 (of motion), w. acc., *below, under, beneath, within*, 502, 699; *down to*, 496; *up to, to encounter, to*, 483.

subeō, -īre, -iī, -itus [**sub**, *under;* **eō**, *go*], *go under;* (w. dat.) *approach, draw near*, 371, 570; *come upon, attack, assail*, 344; *come to, enter, occur to*, 757. G. 75.

subitō, adv. [abl. sing. neut. of **subitus**, *sudden*], *suddenly, at once*, 541, 735. (Cf. **repente**.) G. 75.

subitus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **subeō**, *go up to*], *sudden, suddenly appearing*, 33, 397, 475. G. 75.

sublātus, see **tollō**.

sublīmis, -e, adj. [**sub**, *up to;* LIC-, *crook*], *uplifted, high, lofty, on high*, 682. G. 79.

sublūstris, -e, adj. [**sub**, *somewhat;* LVC-, *shine*], *somewhat light; dimly lighted*, 373. G. 84.

subrīdeō (**surr-**), 2, -sī, — [**sub**, *somewhat;* **rīdeō**, *laugh*], *smile*, 740.

subsistō, 3, -stitī, — [**sub**, *under;* **sistō**, *stand*], *take a stand; withstand*, 806. G. 134.

subter, prep. w. acc. and abl. [comp. of **sub**, *under*], *beneath, under*, 514.

succēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessus [**sub**, *under;* **cēdō**, *go*], *go under; enter*, 663; *take the place of, come up*, 222. (Cf. **subeō**.) G. 20.

succīdō, 3, -cīdī, -cīsus [**sub**, *down;* **caedō**, *cut*], *cut down, cut off, cut, sever*, 435, 762. G. 123.

succurrō (**subc-**), 3, -currī, -cursus, [**sub**, *under;* **currō**, *run*], *run under, run to help; help, aid, assist, succor*, 290, 404. G. 30.

sūdor, -ōris, M. [SVD-, *sweat;* cf. ὕδωρ and Eng. *sweat*], *sweat*, 812; *sweat, toil, exertion*, 458.

sufficiō, 3, -fēcī, -fectus [**sub**, *under;* **faciō**, *make*], *put under; supply, furnish, give*, 803; *be sufficient, resist, hold out against*, 810; *suffice, hold out, be able to hold one's ground*, 515. G. 51.

suī, sibī, sē or sēsē, sē, pers. pron. reflex., *himself, herself, itself, one's self, themselves*, 14, 32, 39, 53, etc.

Sulmō, -ōnis, M., *Sulmo*, an Italian warrior, 412.

sum, esse, fuī, futūrus (fut. infin. fore, 232) [ES-, *be;* cf. εἰμί and Eng. *is;* FV-, *breed;* cf. φύω and Eng. *be*], *be, exist, be found, stand*, 51, 86, 102, 140, etc.; (w. dat. of possessor) *be, have*, 136, 149, 182, 216, etc.; *arrive, come, present one's self, occur*, 41. G. 47.

summus, -a, -um, adj. [superl. of **superus**, *upper*], *uppermost; utmost, greatest*, 531, 532; *most important, vital*, 199, 227; *highest part of, summit of, top of, surface of*, 23, 86, 151, 417, 575.

super, adv. and prep. (cf. ὑπέρ): 1. adv., *above, over*, 168, 709; 2. prep. w. acc. and abl.; (acc.) *above, over, upon, on*, 444; *above, beyond, more than*, 283; (abl.) *during, in, at*, 61.

superbus, -a, -um, adj. [**super**, *above*], *haughty, proud, arrogant, imperious, insolent, self-confident*, 324, 634, 695.

superō, 1 [**superus**, *above*], *go over, pass, cross*, 314.

supersum, -esse, -fuī, -futūrus [**super**, *over;* **sum**, *be*], *be over, remain, be left*, 157; *survive, remain alive*, 212. G. 47.

supplex, -icis, adj. [**sub**, *under;* PLEC-, *fold*], (kneeling) *in supplication, in entreaty*, 624. G. 112.

suprā, adv., and prep. w. acc.

[for **superā**, abl. fem. of **superus**, *upper*, sc. parte] : 1. adv., *above*, *taller*, 29 ; 2. prep., *above*, *upon*, 553.

surgō, 3, surrēxī or subrēxī, — [**sub**, *up to* ; **regō**, *guide*], *rise*, *arise*, *come up*, *occur*, 191, 667 ; *rise*, *swell*, 30. G. 119.

suscitō, 1 [**subs** (= **sub**), *up to* ; **citō**, *rouse*], *rouse up*, *rouse*, *incite*, *urge on*, 463. G. 33.

suspectus, -ūs, M. [**suspiciō**, *look up*], *looking up* ; *height*, 530. G. 133.

suspendō, 3, -pendī, -pēnsus [**subs** (= **sub**), *up to* ; **pendō**, *hang*], *hang up*, *hang*, *suspend*, 408. G. 105.

suspiciō, 3, -spēxī, -spectus [**sub**, *up to* ; * **speciō**, *look*], *look up to*, 403. G. 133.

sustineō, 2, -tinuī, -tentus [**subs** (= **sub**), *up to* ; **teneō**, *hold*], *hold up* ; *withstand*, *sustain*, 708. G. 142.

sustulī, see **tollō**.

suus, -a, -um, poss. adj. [cf. **suī**, *of one's self*], *his*, *her*, *its*, *their*, *his* (*her*, *its*, *their*) *own*, 117, 185, 273, 362, etc. ; **suī** (masc. pl. as subst.), *one's friends*, *comrades*, *men*, *companions*, *soldiers*, 725, 778.

Symaethius, -a, -um, adj. [Συμαίθιος], *of the Symaethus*, a river in the eastern part of Sicily, 584.

T

tabula, -ae, F. [TA-, *stretch*], *board*, *plank*, 537.

(**tābum**), abl. tābō, N. [TA-, *melt* ; cf. Eng. *thaw*], *corrupt moisture* ; *gore*, 472. (Cf. **cruor**.)

tacitus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **taceō**, *be silent*], *silent* ; **tacitum** (neut. as subst.), *silence* ; **per tacitum**, *in silence*, *silently*, *quietly*, *noiselessly*, 31. (Cf. **silēns**.)

taeda, -ae, F. [for * **tavida** ; TAV-, *swell*], *pitch-pine*, *pine*, *pine-torch*, *torch*, *fire-brand*, 76, 109, 568.

Tagus, -ī, M., *Tagus*, an Italian warrior, 418.

m, -ī, N. [τάλαντον], *talent*, a Greek standard of weight (about 58 pounds), and of value, usually equal to about $1100, but varying somewhat in different states, 265.

tālis, -e, adj., *of such kind*, *such*, 203, 207, 210, 249, etc. ; *such*, *like this*, *the following*, 17, 280, 353. G. 136.

tam, adv., *so*, 19, 77, 249, 281, 509. G. 136.

tamen, adv., *yet*, *still*, *nevertheless*, 45, 248, 315, 422, 513. G. 136.

tandem, adv. [**tam**, *so* ; **-dem**, demon. suff.], *at length*, *at last*, 778. G. 136.

tangō, 3, tetigī, tāctus [TAG-, *touch*], *touch*, *reach*, *arrive at*,

come to, 135; *touch*, *move*, *affect*, 138.

tantum, adv. [neut. acc. sing. of **tantus**, *so great*], *so greatly*, *so effectively*, 806; *only*, *but*, 282, 430, 636. G. 136.

tantus, -a, -um, adj., *so great*, *so extensive*, *so important*, *so eminent*, *such*, 21, 78, 97, 200, etc. G. 136.

(tapēs), pl. acc. tapētas, abl. tapētibus, M. [τάπης], *carpet*, *rug*, 325, 358.

tardus, -a, -um, adj., *slow*, 47; *slow*, *inactive*, *enfeebling*, 610.

Tartara, -ōrum, N. pl. [Τάρταρα], *Tartarus*, *the underworld*, *the abode of the departed*, 496.

taureus, -a, -um, adj. [**taurus**, *bull*], *of a bull* or *bullock*, *bull's*, *bullock's*, 706.

tēctum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **tegō**, *cover*], *covered structure; house*, *dwelling*, *abode*, (pl. for sing.) 502; *roof*, *coping*, *top*, 558. G. 139.

tegmen, see **tegumen**.

tegō, 3, tēxī, tēctus [TEG-, *cover;* cf. Eng. *deck* and *thatch*], *cover*, *cover over*, *protect*, 50, 488, 513; *cover*, *hide*, *conceal*, 346. (Cf. **cēlō**.) G. 139.

tegumen (tegimen), in oblique cases **tegmin-**, -inis, N. [TEG-, *cover*], *cover*, *shelter*, *protection*, 518, 577. G. 139.

tēla, -ae, F. [TEC-, *weave*], *web; loom; act of weaving*, 489. See cut annexed to note on 489.

tellūs, -ūris, F. [TAL-, *lift*], *earth*, *ground*, 709, 752; *land*, *country*, 285, 491. (Cf. **terra**.) G. 137.

tēlum, -ī, N. [for ***teclum**; TEC-, *arrange*], *missile weapon*, *weapon*, 37, 129, 171, 329, etc.; *weapon*, *spear*, *javelin*, *dart*, 417, 420, 534, 747, 748; *arrow*, *shaft*, 623, 653, 659; *weapon*, *thunderbolt*, 496.

temerē, adv. [TEM-, *stun*], *heedlessly*, *thoughtlessly*, *indiscreetly*, *carelessly*, 329; *with indifference*, *without result*, 375. G. 141.

tempestās, -ātis, F. [**tempus**, *time*], *time*, *season; weather*, *atmosphere*, 20.

templum, -ī, N. [TEM-, *cut;* cf. τέμενος], *consecrated place*, *temple*, 626. G. 140.

temptō (tentō), 1 [intens. of **tendō**, *stretch*], *handle; try*, *attempt*, 67. (Cf. **cōnor**.) G. 142.

1. **tempus**, -oris, N., *time*, *period*, *interval*, 80, 107, 395; *fitting time*, *proper period*, *time*, 12.

2. **tempus**, -oris, N. [**tempus**, *fitting time*], (vital place) *temple*, 418, 588, 633, 750.

tendō, 3, tetendī, tentus or tēnsus [TEN-, *stretch*], *stretch; aim*, *direct*, *shoot*, 606; *hold one's course*, *aim*, *go*, *proceed*, 206, 351, 555, 768, 781; *exert one's self*, *strive*, *struggle*, 795; **nihil tendere** (cog. acc.), *make no effort*, 377. G. 142.

tenebrae, -ārum, F. pl., *darkness*,

blackness, gloom, shade, 34, 150, 384, 425.

teneō, 2, tenuī, — [TEN-, *stretch*], *hold, grasp*, 29, 229, 250; *hold, keep, guard*, 169, 183, 470; *hold, direct*, 377; *reach, arrive at, occupy*, 98, 557; *hold, keep, detain, retain, stay*, 285; *hold, confine*, 598. G. 142.

tener, -era, -erum, adj. [TEN-, *stretch*], *soft, yielding*, 699. G. 142.

tenuis, -e, adj. [TEN-, *stretch*; cf. Eng. *thin*], *thin*, 658. G. 142.

tepefaciō, 3, -fēcī, -factus [**tepeō**, *be warm*; **faciō**, *make*], *make warm, warm*, 333, 419.

tepēscō, 3, —, — [incept. of **tepeō**, *be warm*], *become warm, be warmed*, 701.

tepidus, -a, -um, adj. [TEP-, *warm*], *warm*, 455.

ter, num. adv. [cf. τρίς, **trēs**, Eng. *thrice*], *three times, thrice*, 370, 587.

tergum, -ī, N. [TRAG-, *drag*], *back*, 412, 610, 686, 764, 794; **ā tergō**, *behind, in the rear*, 322; *hide*, 706.

terō, 3, trīvī, trītus [TER-, *rub*], *rub; pass, spend*, 609.

terra, -ae, F. [for ***tersa**; TERS-, *parch*; cf. Eng. *thirst*], *the earth*; (pl.) *earth*, 19, 459; **per terrās omnīs**, *in all lands, throughout the earth*, 224; *land*, 132, 492; *earth, ground*, 334, 542, 608; *land, country*, 485. (Cf. **tellūs**.) G. 143.

terreō, 2, -uī, -itus [for ***terseō**; TERS-, *scare*], *frighten, terrify, alarm, dismay*, 133, 591, 793. G. 144.

terribilis, -e, adj. [TERS-, *scare*], *frightful, terrible, dreadful*, 503. G. 144.

terror, -ōris, M. [TERS-, *scare*], *terror, alarm, dread*, 202. (Cf. **formīdō**.) G. 144.

testis, -is, M. or F., *witness*, 288.

testor, 1 [**testis**, *witness*], *call to witness, appeal to as witness*, 429.

testūdō, -inis, F. [**testa**, *shell*], *tortoise; testudo, overlapping shields*, a shelter under which an attacking party approached a fortification; the soldiers held above their heads their shields overlapping one another in succession and forming a continuous covering, 505, 514. See cut annexed to note on 505.

Teucrī, -ōrum, M. pl. [masc. of **Teucrus**, *Teucrian, belonging to Teucer*, an ancient king of Troy], *Teucrians, Trojans*, 34, 39, 55, 68, etc.

thalamus, -ī, M. [θάλαμος], *chamber; bridal chamber*; (meton.) *marriage*, 594.

Thaumantias, -adis, F. [Θαύμας, *Thaumas*], *daughter of Thaumas, Iris*, 5.

Thēbānus, -a, -um, adj. [**Thēbē**, *Thebe, Thebes*], *Theban, of Thebe* or *Thebes*, a town in Mysia, 697.

Themillās, -ae, M., *Themillas*, a Trojan warrior, 576.

tholus, -ī, M. [θόλος], *dome; temple*, 408.

Thrācius, -a, -um, adj. [Θράκιος], *Thracian, of Thrace*, a country in the southeastern part of Europe, now Turkey, 49.

Tiberīnus, -a, -um, adj. [**Tiberis**, *Tiber*], *of the Tiber*, the river in central Italy flowing between Latium and Etruria, on which Rome was situated, now the Tevere; **amnis Tiberīnus**, *the river Tiber*, 125.

tibia, -ae, F., *shin bone; pipe, flute*, 618. See cut annexed to note on 618.

Tīburs, -urtis, adj. [**Tībur**, *Tibur*], *Tiburtine, of Tibur*, an ancient town of Latium on the Anio, now Tivoli, 360.

tigris, -idis (acc. tigrim), M. or F., *tiger, tigress*, 730.

timeō, 2, -uī, — [TIM-, *stun*], *fear, apprehend*, 152. (Cf. **metuō**.) G. 141.

timor, -ōris, M. [TIM-, *stun*], *fear, alarm, apprehension, anxiety, dread, terror*, 89, 385; **Timor** (person.), *the god of fear, Fear*, 719. (Cf. **metus**.) G. 141.

tinnītus, -ūs, M. [**tinniō**, *ring*], *ringing*, 809. G. 142.

Tīthōnus, -ī, M. [Τιθωνός], *Tithonus*, husband of Aurora, 460.

tollō, 3, sustulī, sublātus [TOL-, *lift;* perf. and perf. part. from **sufferō**], *lift, lift up, raise*, 14, 17, 567, 637, 749; *take up, acknowledge as one's child, rear; bear*, 203, 547; *lift, encourage, cheer*, 127; *carry off*, 564.

tonō, 1, -uī, — [TEN-, *stretch*], *resound, thunder, re-echo*, 541. G. 142.

torpeō, 2, —, — [TORP-, *stiff*], *be benumbed, be paralyzed*, 499.

torqueō, 2, torsī, tortus [TARC-, *twist*], *twist, turn, wind*, 665; *whirl around, fling open, open*, 724; *turn, whirl, move, direct, ply*, 93, 671; *whirl, brandish*, 402. G. 138.

torrēns, -entis, adj. [pres. part. of **torreō**, *burn*], *burning; rushing, roaring, boiling, seething*, 105. G. 143.

torus, -ī, M. [for ***storus**; STER-, *spread*], *swelling; couch, bed, resting-place*, (pl. for sing.) 334. (Cf. **cubīle**.)

tot, adj. indecl., *so many*, 132, 453, 785. G. 136.

totidem, adj. indecl. [**tot**, *so many;* **-dem**, demonst. suff.], *just as many, as many*, 122. G. 136.

tōtus, -a, -um, adj. [TO-, *swell*], *whole, whole of, entire, all, every part of*, 29, 106, 245, 276, etc. (Cf. **omnis**.)

trabs, trabis, F. [TREP-, *twist*], *beam; tree*, 87.

trahō, 3, trāxī, trāctus [TRAG-, *drag;* cf. Eng. *draw, drag*], *draw, drag, drag away*, 340;

ruīnam trahere, *fall with a crash*, 713.

trāiciō (trāiic-) or **trānsiciō (trānsiic-),** 3, -iēcī, -iectus [**trāns,** *across;* iaciō, *throw*], *throw across; strike through, pierce, penetrate*, 419, 634. G. 76.

trānsabeō, -īre, -iī, — [**trāns,** *through;* **abeō,** *come forth*], *go through, penetrate, pierce*, 432. G. 75.

trānscurrō, 3, -currī or -cucurrī, -cursus [**trāns,** *across;* **currō,** *run*], *run across, traverse*, 111. G. 30.

trānseō, -īre, -iī, -itus [**trans,** *through;* **eō,** *go*], *go through, pierce, transfix, penetrate*, 413. G. 75.

trānsfodiō, 3, -fōdī, -fossus [**trāns,** *through;* **fodiō,** *pierce*], *pierce through, pierce, transfix*, 544.

tremefaciō, 3, -fēcī, -factus [**tremō,** *tremble;* **faciō,** *make*], *make* or *cause to tremble* (*quiver, shake*), *shake*, 106. G. 144; 51.

tremō, 3, -uī, — [TREM-, *shake;* cf. τρέμω], *tremble, shake, quiver*, 715, 732. G. 144.

trepidō, 1 [**trepidus,** *agitated*], *be agitated* or *disquieted, be in confusion*, 147, 418, 538; *struggle*, 114.

trepidus, -a, -um, adj. [TREP-, *turn*], *restless, agitated, anxious, hurried, in trepidation, in haste*, 169, 233, 756.

trēs, tria, num. adj. [cf. τρεῖς and Eng. *three*], *three*, 329.

tripūs, -podis, M. [τρίπους], *tripod*, any article with three legs or feet, but especially a piece of house ornamentation of bronze, supporting a basin used in religious ceremonies, and often given as a prize or reward, 265. See cut annexed to note on 265.

trīstis, -e, adj. [TERS-, *scare*], *sad, unhappy, disquieting*, 262. (Cf. **maestus.**)

Trōia, -ae, F. [fem. of **Trōius,** *of Tros,* sc. **urbs**], *Troy*, a famous city of Mysia, 144, 202, 247, 547, 644.

Trōiānī, -ōrum, M. pl. [masc. of **Trōiānus,** *Trojan*], *Trojans*, 128.

Trōiānus, -a, -um, adj. [**Trōia,** *Troy*], *Trojan*, 180.

Trōs, -ōis, M. [**Trōs,** *Tros*, a king of Phrygia after whom Troy was named], *Trojan*, 113, 136, 168, 533, etc.

truncus, -ī, M. [masc. of **truncus,** *mutilated*], *trunk* of a tree; *trunk, body*, 332.

tū, tuī, pers. pron. [cf. σύ and Eng. *thou, thee*], *thou, you*, 18, 84, 116, 146, etc.; (reflex.) *thyself, yourself*, 491.

tuba, -ae, F. [cf. **tubus,** *tube*], *trumpet*, 503.

tueor, 2, tūtus [TV-, *watch, protect*], *look at, behold, view*, 65; *look;* **acerba tuēns** (cog. acc.), *emitting fierce glances, with*

fierce looks, 794; *guard, defend, protect*, 175. (Cf. **cūstōdiō.**) G. 145.

tulī, see **ferō**.

tum, adv., *then, at that time, on that occasion, at the time referred to*, 3, 183, 230, 388, etc.; *then, thereupon, at this, at this time*, 73, 234, 424, 540, etc.; *then, next, thereupon*, 112, 254, 295, 332, etc.

tumidus, -a, -um, adj. [TVM-, *swell*], *swollen*; (fig.) *puffed up, inflated, vain, arrogant*, 596. G. 145.

tumultus, -ūs, M. [TVM-, *swell*], *tumult, turmoil, tumultuous attack, onslaught*, 397. G. 145.

tumulus, -ī, M. [TVM-, *swell*], *rising ground, hillock*, 195. G. 145.

tunica, -ae, F., *undergarment, shirt, tunic*, 616.

turba, -ae, F. [TVR-, *hurry, crowd*], *disorder; throng, large number, multitude*, 792. G. 146.

turbidus, -a, -um, adj. [**turba**, *turmoil*], *in confusion* or *excitement, wild*, 57. G. 146.

1. **turbō**, 1 [**turba**, *uproar*], *make an uproar; make havoc, commit devastation, ravage*, 339; *disturb, trouble, agitate, confuse, bewilder, throw into confusion* or *disorder, surprise*, 13, 124, 397, 409, etc. G. 146.

2. **turbō**, -inis, M. [**turbō**, *move confusedly*], *whirlwind, storm*, 91. G. 146.

Turnus, -ī, M., *Turnus*, king of the Rutuli, a people of Latium whose capital was Ardea, commander of the Italians against the Trojans, 3, 4, 6, 28, etc.

turris, -is, F., *high building, tower*, 677; *tower*, a wooden structure of several stories, from the different floors of which the besieged could discharge missiles against their assailants, 46, 470, 530, 540, 575.

tūtus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **tueor**, *watch over*], *protected, made secure, strengthened*, 43; *secure, safe*, 61; **tūta** (neut. pl. as subst.), *safety*, 366. G. 145.

tuus, -a, -um, poss. adj. [**tū**, *thou*], *thy, thy own, your, your own*, 84, 212, 271, 288, etc.

tympanum, -ī, N. [*τύμπανον*], *drum, tambourine*, 619.

Typhōeus (trisyl.), -eos, M. [Τυφωεύς], *Typhoeus*, a giant vanquished by Jupiter, and buried, according to Vergil, under Inarime, 716.

Tyrrhīdae, -ārum, M. pl. [**Tyrrhus**, *Tyrrhus*], *sons of Tyrrhus*, the herdsman of King Latinus, 28.

U

ubī, rel. adv. [for * **cubī** or * **quobī**, locat. of **quī**, *which*], *where*, 585, 618; *when*, 98, 549, 563.

Ulixēs, -is, M., the Latin name of the celebrated Greek hero Ὀδυσσεύς, *Odysseus*, *Ulysses*, 602.

ūllus, -a, -um, adj. [for * **ūnulus**, dim. of **ūnus**, *one*] (after a neg.), *any*, 91, 131.

ultimus (ultumus), -a, -um, adj. superl. [cf. **ulterior**, *farther*], *last*, 759.

ultrā, adv. [abl. fem. sing. of * **ulter**, *beyond*; cf. **ulterior**, *farther*], *beyond*, *more*, *besides*, 782.

ultrō, adv. [abl. sing. of * **ulter**, *beyond*, sc. **locō**], *farther*, *still farther*, *still more*, *besides*, *even*, 127; *unasked*, *spontaneously*, *without request*, *of one's own accord*, 7, 676, 729.

ululātus, sing. acc. -um, abl. -ū, pl. acc. -ūs, abl. -ibus, M. [**ululō**, *howl*; cf. Eng. *howl*], *wailing*, *wail*, *shriek*, 477.

umbō, -ōnis, M., [AMB-, *swell*], *boss*; *shield*, 810.

umbra, -ae, F., *shade*, *shadow*, *gloom*, *darkness*, 314, 373, 411.

umerus, -ī, M. [cf. ὦμος], *shoulder*, 250, 303, 364, 434, etc.

umquam or **unquam**, adv. [**quom** (**cum**), *when*; -**quam**, indef. suff.], *at any time*, *ever*, 256, 406, 447.

ūnā, adv. [abl. fem. sing. of **ūnus**, *one*], *at the same time*, *together*, 230, 631.

uncus, -a, -um, adj. [ANC-, *bend*], *bent*, *crooked*, *taloned*, 564. G. 1.

unda, -ae, F. [VD-, *spring*; cf. ὕδωρ and Eng. *wet*, *water*], *wave*, *billow*, 99; *wave*, *water*, 22, 70, 604, 790, 817; *current*, *stream*, 700.

unde, adv. interrog., *whence?* 19.

undique, adv. [**unde**, *whence*; -**que**, indef. suff.], *from all sides*, *from every quarter*, *on all sides*, 382, 566, 720.

ungō or **unguō**, 3, ūnxī, ūnctus, *smear*, *besmear*, 773.

ūnus, -a, -um, num. adj. [cf. Eng. *one*], *one*, *single*, 453, 770, 783; **ūnum** (neut. as subst.), *one thing*, 284; *alone*, *only*, 544, 801; *common*, *mutual*, 182.

urbs, urbis, F., *city*, *town*, 10, 244, 367; of the intrenched settlement of Aeneas near the mouth of the Tiber, *town*, *settlement*, 8, 48, 473, 639, etc.

urgeō or **urgueō**, 2, ursī, — [VRG-, *press*], *impel*, *urge*, *stimulate*, 73; *carry to completion*, 489.

ūsquam, adv., *anywhere*, 420.

ut, adv. and conj.: 1. adv., *as*, 551; 2. conj., *as*, *when*, 389, 683, 722; *as*, *since*, 47.

uterque, utraque, utrumque, adj. [**uter**, *which of two?* -**que**, in-

def. suff.], *each*, *either*, *both*, 418, 755.

ūtor, 3, ūsus, *use*, *make use of*, *profit by*, *take advantage of*, 240.

V

vadum, -ī, N. [VA-, *go*], *shoal*, *ford*; (pl.) *water*, *waters*, *sea*, 670; (pl.) *depths*, *bottom* (poet.), 713. G. 147.

vāgīna, -ae, F. [cf. **vās**, *vessel*], *scabbard*, *sheath*, 305.

valeō, 2, -uī, -itūrus [VAL-, *strong*], *have strength*, *be able*, 807.

vallēs or **vallis**, -is, F. [VAL-, *cover*], *valley*, *vale*, 4, 244. G. 148.

vāllum, -ī, N. [VAL-, *cover*], *intrenchment*, *wall*, *rampart*, *fortification*, 68, 142, 146, 168, etc. (Cf. **mūrus**; **moenia.**) G. 148.

variō, 1 [**varius**, *various*], *change*; **variāre vicēs**, *take turns on duty*, 164.

varius, -a, -um, adj., *various*, *manifold*, 464.

vāstātor, -ōris, M. [**vāstō**, *destroy*], *destroyer*, *hunter*, *slayer*, 772.

vāstus, -a, -um, adj. [VAC-, *hollow*; cf. Eng, *waste*], *waste*, *devastated*; **vāsta dare**, *lay waste*, *destroy*, 323; *vast*, *immense*, *enormous*, 530.

-ve, conj. enclit. [VOL-, *will*], (or if you will) *or*, 213, 228, 376, 377, etc.; **-ve . . . -ve**, *either . . . or*, 211. G. 157.

vehō, 3, vexī, vectus [VEH-, VAG-, *carry*; cf. Eng. *way*, *wagon*, *wain*], *carry*, *convey*, 100. (Cf. **portō.**) G. 149.

vellō, 3, —, — [VEL-, *tear*], *tear away*, *tear down*, *destroy*, 506.

velutī (velut), adv. [**vel**, *even*; **utī (ut)**, *as*], *even as*, *just as*, *as*, *like*, 59, 435, 730.

vēnābulum, -ī, N. [**vēnor**, *hunt*], *hunting-spear*, 553.

vēnāns, -antis, M. or F. [pres. part. of **vēnor**, *hunt*], *hunter*, 551.

vēnātrīx, -īcis, F. [**vēnātor**, *hunter*], *huntress*, 178.

vēnātus, -ūs, M. [**vēnor**, *hunt*], *hunting*, 245, 407, 605.

venēnum, -ī, N., *poison*, 773.

venerandus, -a, -um, adj. [gerundive of **veneror**, *reverence*], *to be revered*, *worthy of respect*, 276.

veniō, 4, vēnī, ventus [VEN-, *come*], *come*, 668, 746, 817; *come*, *go*, 705; *come*, *fall*, 544; *come*, *go*, *enter*, *pass*, 412, 633; *come*, *come to pass*, *occur*, 643. G. 147.

ventus, -ī, M., *wind*, 60, 91, 536.

Venus, -eris, F. [VEN-, *desire*; cf. Eng. *win*], *Venus*, goddess of love and beauty, mother of Aeneas, 135.

verberō, 1 [**verber**, *lash*], *lash*, *beat*, *strike*, 669.

verbum, -ī, N. [cf. Eng. *word*], *word*, 280, 634. (Cf. **vōx**.)

vērē, adv. [**vērus**, *true*], *truly*, *really*, *in reality*, *in fact*, 617.

vereor, 2, -itus [VER-, *guard*], *revere*; *fear*, *apprehend*, 207. (Cf. **timeō**; **metuō**.) G. 148.

vērō, adv. and conj. [abl. sing. neut. of **vērus**, *true*]: 1. adv., *in truth*, *truly*, *indeed*, 73, 424; 2. conj. (postpos.), *but indeed*, *however*, *but*, 267, 275. (Cf. **sed**.)

versō (**vorsō**), 1 [freq. of **vertō**, *turn*], *turn*; *handle*, *wield*, 747.

vertex (**vortex**), -icis, M. [VERT-, *turn*], *whirl*; *top*, *summit*, 682; *head*, 29, 732.

vertō, 3, -tī, -sus [VERT-, *turn*], *turn*, *ply*, 718; *turn*, *upturn*, *empty*, 165; *turn*, *invert*, 609; *turn back*, *drive*, 800; (pass. as middle) *move*, *move about*, 29; *turn*, *turn in flight*, *flee*, 686, 756; *turn*, *change*, 646.

vēsānus (**vaes-**), -a, -um, adj. [**vē-** (**vae-**), *not*; **sānus**, *sound*, *sane*], *mad*, *raging*, *fierce*, 340. (Cf. **āmēns**.)

Vesta, -ae, F. [VAS-, *burn*; cf. Eng. *East*], *Vesta*, goddess of the household, 259.

vester (**voster**), -tra, -trum, poss. adj. [**vōs**, *you*], *your*, 254, 261, 783.

vēstīgium, -ī, N., *sole*; *foot-step*; **vēstīgia referre**, *draw back*, *retire*, *withdraw*, *retreat*, 797.

vestis, -is, F. [VAS-, *cover*], *raiment*, *garb*, *attire*, *clothing*, *vesture*, 26, 614; *garment*, *shroud*, 488.

vetitus, -a, -um, adj. [perf. part. of **vetō**, *forbid*], *prohibited*, *forbidden*, 547. G. 151.

vetō, 1, -uī, -itus [VET-, *old*], *forbid*, 214. G. 151.

vetus, -eris, adj. [VET-, *old*; cf. ἔτος, *year*], *old*, *ancient*, 786. (Cf. **antīquus**.) G. 151.

vetustus, -a, -um, adj. [**vetus**, *old*], *ancient*, 284. G. 151.

via, -ae, F. [VEH-, *carry*; cf. Eng. *way*], *way*, *road*, *path*, 196, 243, 356, 385; *coming*, *going*, *journey*, 376; *way*, *method*, *manner*, *course*, 67. (Cf. **iter**; **sēmita**.) G. 149.

vibrāns, -antis, adj. [pres. part. of **vibrō**, *quiver*], *quivering*, *glittering*, *gleaming*, 769.

(**vicis**), vicis, F. (not found in dat. sing. or gen. pl.) [VIC-, *change*], *change*, *alternation*; **vicēs variāre, exercēre, servāre**, *take one's turn on duty*, 164, 175, 222.

victor, -ōris, M. [VIC-, *conquer*], *conqueror*, *victor*, 268, 757; (as adj.) *victorious*, *triumphant*, *successful*, 450, 560, 573, 640. G. 152.

videō, 2, vīdī, vīsus [VID-, *see*; cf. Eng. *wit*], *see*, *behold*, 20, 111, 144, 210, etc.; pass., *be regarded*, *seem*; *seem to one's self*, *think*, 195. G. 153.

vigil, -ilis, M. [masc. of **vigil**, *awake*], *watchman, sentinel*, 159, 221. G. 154.

vigilāns, -antis, adj. [pres. part. of **vigilō**, *be awake*], *awake*, 345. G. 154.

vīgintī, num. adj., indecl., *twenty*, 48.

vigor, -ōris, M. [VIG-, *vigor*], *activity, force, energy, vigor*, 611. G. 154.

vincō, 3, vīcī, victus [VIC-, *conquer*], *conquer, vanquish, overcome*, 92, 337. G. 152.

vinculum (**vinclum**), -ī, N. [**vinciō**, *bind*], *fastening, rope, hawser*, 118.

vīnum, -ī, N. [VI-, *twine;* cf. οἶνος], *wine*, 165, 189, 236, 316, 319; pl. for sing. 350.

vir, virī, M. [cf. Eng. *were* (*wolf*)], *man*, as distinguished from woman, 57, 479, 620; *man, warrior*, 158, 193, 252, 318, etc. (Cf. **homō**.) G. 155.

virgineus, -a, -um, adj. [**virgō**, *maiden*], *of a maiden, of maidens*, 120.

virīlis, -e, adj. [**vir**, *man*], *manly, mature*, 311. G. 155.

virtūs, -ūtis, F. [**vir**, *man*], *manliness, courage, valor, prowess*, 634, 641, 741, 795. G. 155.

vīs, vīs (gen. and dat. sing. rare), pl. vīrēs, vīrium, F. [cf. ἴς], *strength, force, power, violence*, 399, 431, 499, 531, etc.; *effort, exertion*, 532, 724.

vīta, -ae, F. [VIG-, *live*], *life*, 206, 212, 497, 687, 704. (Cf. **anima**.) G. 154.

vīvō, 3, vīxī, vīctūrus [VIV-, VIG-, *live*, — VIG- for GVIG-, cf. Eng. *quick* (and the dead)], *live; live, support life*, 613. G. 154.

vix, adv. [VIC-, *conquer*], *scarcely, hardly*, 544. G. 152.

vōciferor, 1 [* **vōciferus**, *shouting;* **vōx**, *voice;* FER-, *bear*], *cry out, cry aloud, shout*, 596. G. 156; 56.

vocō, 1 [VOC-, *call*], *call, summon, invoke, invite, call upon*, 94, 172, 320, 619, 768; *call, summon, exhort, urge*, 22. G. 156.

Volcānus (**Vulc-**), -ī, M., *Vulcan*, god of fire, husband of Venus, 148; (meton.) *fire, flame, blaze*, 76.

Volcēns, -entis, M., *Volcens*, a Laurentian chieftain, 370, 375, 420, 439, 451.

volitō, 1 [intens. of **volō**, *fly*], *flit, fly to and fro, fly*, 473. G. 158.

volnus (**vul-**), -eris, N. [VOL-, *tear*], *wound*, 401, 487, 578, 580, etc.; *blow, stroke*, 745.

1. **volō**, velle, voluī, — [VOL-, *will;* cf. Eng. *will*], *wish, desire*, 212, 539. G. 157.

2. **volō**, 1, -āvī, -ātūrus [VOL-, *fly*], *fly*, 411, 698; *fly, hasten*, 47. G. 158.

Volscī, -ōrum, M. pl., *Volsci, Volscians*, the largest tribe of Latium, 505.

voltus (**vul-**), -ūs, M. [**volō**, *will*],

expression of countenance; face, features, 251. G. 157.

volvō, 3, volvī, volūtus [VOLV-, *roll*], *roll, roll along, roll up*, 36, 512, 516; (pass. as mid.) *roll, revolve, elapse*, 7; *roll prostrate, fall*, 414, 433. G. 159.

vomō, 3, -uī, -itus [VOM-, *vomit*], *vomit, vomit forth, emit, disgorge, discharge*, 349, 414.

vorāgō, -inis, F. [**vorō**, *swallow up*], *gulf, whirlpool*, 105. G. 71.

vōtum, -ī, N. [perf. part. of **voveō**, *vow*], *vow, solemn pledge, prayer*, 24, 310, 624.

vōx, vōcis, F. [VOC-, *call;* cf. **ὄψ**], *voice, utterance*, 112, 324, 650; *utterance, words, language*, 17, 83. (Cf. **verbum.**) G. 156.